

Property of Discussive Theological Union

MAY 01 1990

Andred The John Lo 1990

THE JOURNAL FTHE MOSSOW PATRIARCHATE



THE ICON OF THE MOTHER OF GOD "THE SIGN"

Novgorodian double-sided, processione

Feast day, November 27/December 10

# 1989 • 12 THE JOURNAL OF THE MOSCOW PATRIARCHATE

MONTHLY PUBLICATION IN RUSSIAN AND ENGLISH

Editorial and Subscription Offices: Box No. 624, Moscow 119435, USSR

Editor-in-Chief: Metropolitan PITIRIM of Volokolamsk and Yuriev. Head of the Publishing Department of the Moscow Patriarchate

Executive Secretary:

K.M.Komarov

	CONTENTS
	Christmas Message from His Holiness Patriarch Pimen
HURCH LIFE	Name-Day of His Holiness Patriarch Pimen
ERMONS	On Christmas by Metropolitan Grigory Chukov (†1955)
OR PEACE AND THE SURVIVAL OF HUMANITY	
	A Prayer for Peace by E. Belyakova
RTHODOX SISTER CHURCHES	
IKOUMENE	600th Anniversary of the Battle of Kosovo by I. Belov
	The 40th Session of the Central Committee of the World Council of Churches
HEOLOGY '	The Church as Tradition by Archpriest S. Bulgakov (to be continued)
TURGICAL PRACTICE	
	The Sacrament of Matrimony. The Order of Marriage, or Crowning (continued)  by Archpriest G. Nefedov
DOKS AND PUBLICATIONS	
	The Russian Orthodox Church. 988-1988. Historical Essays. 2nd Issue. 1917-1988 by E. Belyakova

### CHRISTMAS MESSAGE from His Holiness Patriarch PIMEN of Moscow and All Russia

to the Archpastors, Pastors, and All the Faithful Children of the Russian Orthodox Church

Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophets, saying, Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us (Mt. 1. 22-23).

These words, which were said by the Prophet Isaiah about the birth of the Son of God of the Virgin, are adduced in the Holy Gospel by St. Matthew the Apostle and Evangelist. We are drawing night to the two thousandth anniversary of the time when this prophecy was fulfilled (Is. 7. 14) and the supernatural and miraculous nativity took place of the Saviour of Mankind of the Most Pure unwedded Virgin Mary.

The nativity of Christ constituted and still constitutes a mystery incomprehensible to the mind of man, and not only to men but to Angels too. We must accept this mystery by faith. This is also mentioned in the festal canticles of the Church: "We cannot fathom this mystery:

but by faith alone we all glorify it."

The Righteous Joseph, not perceiving at first this great mystery, wanted to set free the One Who had conceived by the Holy Spirit. But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost (Mt. 1. 20).

The Blessed Virgin said to Archangel Gabriel who was announcing to Her the mystery of the birth: How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God (Lk. 1. 34-35). Thus St. Luke the Evangelist speaks of it.

Divinity and humanity united in the Lord Jesus Christ, that is why He is True God and True Man. The Holy Church confesses Him the God-Man; in Him is one person and two natures.

In His Divinity He is the Son of God; in His humanity He is the Son of Man. Begotten of the Father in Divinity and of the Mother in humanity; begotten of His Father before all worlds, as Light of Light, and temporally of the Mother like the flame of the burning bush which did not consume it.

Beloved archpastors, fathers, brothers and sisters, children of the Russian Church in our country and abroad, let us thank the Lord, Who descended to us, for His ineffable love. Let us glorify Him with the lofty and solemn hymn: "Christ is born, give ye glory. Christ

comes from Heaven, meet ye Him. Christ is on earth, be ye exalted."

Create in your souls a special spiritual state of Christian peace and love through unslothful and pure prayer; through the observance of all God's commandments and ecclesiastical statutes; through obedience to God's will and humility. The great Russian saint, Metropolitan Dimitry of Rostov, says: "A humble and meek man is always at peace."

I call upon you to do works of charity with a kind disposition—to help the sick, the infirm, the lonely, all who are in need of your help. Attend with zeal the divine services performed in church. Prayer in church unites us, confirms us in Christian love and strengthens our consciousness that we are the children of the one Mother—the Russian Church.

The Lord guides His Church, and nothing in the Church, just as in the whole world,

is accomplished without His good and holy will.

Due to positive changes taking place in our country today, the opportunities of the Church are widening. The churches returned to the Russian Church number thousands, many convents and monasteries are being revived, and new theological schools are being opened. We see much else that we mark with satisfaction and gratitude to the government.

By prayer and honest labour promote the changes which are aimed at renewing spiritual,

moral, cultural and other aspects of our life.

Thank the Lord for everything and offer fervent prayers that He may grant us, sinners, new mercies.

Entering in peace and love the New Year of the Lord's goodness (Ps. 65. 11), let us pray to God that this year may be one of divine blessing and prosperity, a year of peace throughout the world, for all nations, a year of peace and success for our Motherland and for each of us. Amen.

PIMEN, Patriarch of Moscow and All Russia

Christmas 1989/1990 Moscow

# The 40th Session of the Central Committee of the World Council of Churches

Moscow, July 17-26, 1989

### Message

from His Holiness Patriarch PIMEN of Moscow and All Russia to the Session participants

Dear Dr. Heinz-Joachim Held,

Beloved in the Lord brothers and sisters,

"This day we have been gathered by the grace of the Holy Spirit"—this was the traditional ancient formula used by the fathers of the Early Church in the beginning of a council.

Mindful of the historical sin of our schism, we recognize in a spirit of humility and contrition, that this present meeting is not a Council of the Church, because the world Council of Churches is not a Church as is clearly stated in the Toronto Declaration.

However, we do have every reason to believe that the grace of the Holy Spirit is present in our midst in as much as this assembly is a meeting of the Christian Churches held in keeping with the Christ's commandment of unity among His disciples and followers.

We have all gathered here to witness with one mouth and one heart to our common confession of our One Lord Jesus Christ as God and Redeemer and, gathered in our ecumenical community to build, with God's grace, the unity of all Christians within the One, Holy,

Catholic and Apostolic Church.

The Russian Orthodox Church has long been deeply involved in the ecumenical movement. We launched an interconfessional theological dialogue in the present sence of this word in the middle of the last century. Today we are conducting unilaterally and together with other Local Orthodox Churches a dialogue with many non-Orthodox Churches and confessional families. Its objective is to regain at a time pleasing unto God the unity in faith of the divided Christendom, and, on the way to this unity, to engage in a common service for meeting the vital needs of the suffering humanity. This task is pursued on a global scale by the World Council of Churches. We fully appreciate its lofty objective and support its programmes of the reunification of contemporary Christendom to seek ways and means of restoring confessional unity, to join efforts for the benefit of all nations on Earth and for preserving the integrity of God's creation.

We are happy to see this session meeting in Moscow. It is the first such meeting in our country of the Central Committee of the World Council of Churches. Under the sign of this joy in the Lord, the churches of Christ salute you (Rom. 16.16). And I convey to you with

special feeling greetings from the plenitude of the Russian Orthodox Church.

Last year truly the whole Christendom shared with us the elation of celebrating the Millen-

nium of the Baptism of Russ.

Looking back at the path of witness unto Christ of our Church over the past 10 centuries, we give thanks unto God for his unspeakable gift (2 Cor. 9. 15). As we think of your fraternal love for us and your involvement not only in our joy, but in all our life, your Christian solidarity with our service, we give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you in our prayers (1Thes. 1.2).

This has been and remains our true common witness that we have been all made to drink

into one Spirit (1 Cor. 12.13).

Dear brothers and sisters, for several years now our Motherland, the Soviet Union, has been engaged in a complicated but inspiring process of a profound social restructuring—perestroika. This involves the assertion of glasnost and pluralism of views, and on-going democratization. Our principles of economic development are being reexamined and efforts are being made to build a socialist law-governed state.

We, churchmen, share the ideals of perestroika and strive to do all we can for its acceleration. In this process of renewal of the life of our people we see the future of the Church

and discover new prospects of Christian witness and service.

All this was mentioned during the Kremlin meeting in April last year of the head of our state Mikhail Sergeevich Gorbachev with the Patriarch and members of the Holy Synod held in preparation for the celebration of the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ. We deeply appreciate the understanding of the spiritual needs of our believers which found its concrete expression at that meeting.

We are happy to observe that the current changes in our country involve in a direct and

positive way the position and life of the Church and religious associations.

The Local Council of the Russian Orthodox Church held during the Millennium celebrations adopted the new Statute of the Church ordering all spheres of its life and reflecting new opportunities of developing pastoral service and the participation of laymen in parish life.

The children of our Church wholeheartedly welcome the registration of new religious communities taking place on a massive scale in many parts of our Motherland, the transfer of church buildings to the Church, the return of many cloisters which are national historical shrines, the development of theological education, the revival of dioceses and the growth of Church publications. We welcome the new opportunities for the catechetical instruction of children and adults. We are engaged in a difficult process of reviving the ancient tradition of Church charity, the service of mercy.

At this new and encouraging stage of the service and witness of our Church we ask,

dear brothers and sisters, for your prayers on our behalf.

The Lord says to us all: Lift up, your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are white already to harvest (Jn. 4. 35), the harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few (Mt. 9. 37). So, let us pray the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest (Mt. 9. 38).

So, let us stand, in the words of St. Paul, having our loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness, and our feet shod in the preparation of the gospel of peace, preach the good news of peace. And, above all, let as take the shield of faith and the helmet of salvation, and the sward of the Spirit, which is the word of God (Eph. 6. 14-17).

With these thoughts and in this conviction, I send my wholehearted greetings to you all.

May the All-Merciful Lord bless your forthcoming labours.

The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all (2 Cor. 13.13).

PIMEN, Patriarch of Moscow and All Russia

Moscow July 17, 1989

#### MESSAGE OF GREETING from the Chairman of the USSR Council of Ministers, NIKOLAI RYZHKOV

On behalf of the Soviet government I wish to convey greetings to the prestigeous representatives of Churches from many countries who have gathered in Moscow at the invitation of the Russian Orthodox Church. The Soviet Union gives a high assessment of the efforts of the World Council of Churches aimed at the advancement of the world community along the road of building non-violent peace with justice among nations.

In the course of perestroika in the Soviet Union, relations between the State and the Church are being improved and conditions are being provided for an equitable participation

of believers in social transformations.

In the spirit of new political thinking, the Soviet Union consistently comes out for the harmonization and humanization of international relations, for tackling jointly vital problems facing the whole of mankind. We are open to the world and are ready to cooperate with all people who regard life and human dignity as supreme values, for whom tolerance towards a new way of thinking and acting is a norm of personal and social behaviour. We are hopeful that the Soviet stand on such key problems of existence of the international community would accord with your own convictions.

Please accept my sincere wishes of every success in your labours for the good of the human

race.

NIKOLAI RYZHKOV, Chairman of the USSR Council of Ministers

July 17, 1989 the Kremlin, Moscow

## Reception in the Kremlin

On July 21, the Soviet Government gave a reception at the St. George Hall of the Great Kremlin calace in honour of the participants of the Central committee of the World Council of Churches (WCC) convening their meeting in Moscow.

Eminent religious leaders were welcomed by I. I. Ryzhkov, Chairman of the Council of Ministers

f the USSR.

### Speech by N. I. Ryzhkov

Respected participants in the meeting of the Cental Committee of the World Council of Churches,

Dear guests,

First of all I would like to greet you all warmly swell-known representatives of Christian Churches nd religious associations from many countries of ne world, who for the first time have come to Moscow hold a meeting of the Central Committee of the trgest international ecumenical organization—the vorld Council of Churches. The very fact that this neeting is taking place in the capital of the Soviet mion cannot but testify to the great changes our ociety is now living through.

The changes have also entered the relations betteen State and Church. We have every reason to make the these are taking today a normal course of evelopment. And this is only natural because the lergy and the believing citizens at large are patriots of their country, supporting the "perestroika" and the ew approaches to the State-Church relations in the conditions of socialist renewal and democratization. As M. S. Gorbachev rightfully noted, we all ave one common history, one homeland, and one

I am sure that believers and non-believers alike e unanimous in their attitude to the noble moralhical ideals seeking together to embody common uman aspirations in life. To remove all what is alien to the very nature of socialism, to restore its original humanistic meaning, there is going on a radical, all-round perestroika. A deep social and economic transformation is taking place, and our state and political system as a whole, including public relations, are being improved. We openly acknowledge the difficult stages of our history, analyzing the causes of distortions and seeking to provide guarantees against them at present and in the future.

Of course, the break-up of the old ways and the establishment of the new ones is never to pass easily and smoothly. The important thing today is to remain consistent and steady in our course towards renewal and concrete actions in humanizing all spheres of the life of our society and never give in when facing emerging difficulties and temporary failures.

The perestroika which is being carried out on the truly democratic basis has recently received general support, as was manifested during the elections of people's deputies of the USSR, at their first Congress, at the session of the Supreme Soviet of the USSR, which have done much to make the enormous potential inherent in the socialist system to reveal itself to a fuller extent.

Together with the supreme body of State power all the Soviet people are now learning good political lessons. People in various ways are trying to make their own individual contribution to the state decisionmaking and further implementation of these decisions. But besides this exceptionally important part of the matter there is another one, no less important for all of us, namely: all people, individually, in social groups and as a whole nation, are taking very important lessons in mutual understanding, in tolerance to each other, in respecting each other's opinions, in pluralism and in the quest for reasonable compromises. This is precisely what allows for combining the efforts undertaken for our common interests by people of different worldviews, faiths and nationalities.

We recognize the efforts of our clergymen for the now vitally important consolidation of our society, for educating people in respect for each other, for promoting humanistic principles in our life. We see that the believers and the clergy do support the course for a radical renewal of the Soviet society, for the improvement of people's life, for enrooting the principles of social justice, and bringing about a clean moral atmosphere.

Under formation in our, country is a modern law-governed socialist state. Another very important legal act—the Law on the freedom of conscience and on religious organizations—is under consideration.

This document is being elaborated with full account for new attitudes to the State-Church relations, complying with the spirit and the essence of the perestroika and democratization of the Soviet society. It is to juridically ensure the right of the citizens to the freedom of conscience and provide for the believers every possibility of the participation in the life of society and its renewal. The draft of the law takes into account the norms of international acts adopted by the United Nations as well as the Vienna Concluding Document. It will be offered for a nation-wide discussion.

In the new conditions there are opening up favourable opportunities for the Church to increase its contribution to the establishment of humanity's moral norms of behaviour, of civil responsibility and of the Soviet patriotism. We hope that the Church and the believers will get even more actively involved in the struggle against anti-social phenomena, such as drunkenness and alcoholism, hooliganism and crime, extremistic and nationalistic ways. We are willing to widen our cooperation with the Church in protecting the monuments of the past, in preserving the cultural legacy of the peoples of the USSR. Deep respect is due to the churches for their involvement in different voluntary funds, above all—in the V. I. Lenin Children's Fund, in the Charity Fund offering support to the elderly people and invalids.

Protection of the environment has become another important sphere of our concerted efforts. Here is a wide field of activity for anyone in the Soviet Union—for atheist and believer, for State and Church

The Soviet Government respectfully acknowledges the peace activity of the Church and its involvement in the struggle for disarmament, for a nuclear-free non-violent world, and for international cooperation. Since a new thinking started to pave its way into the realm of world politics, the process of the humanization of international relations has been gathering momentum.

Out-going is the situation when different ideologies or world views impeded and at times made it impossible to have a constructive dialogue with many foreign partners. The obsolete and to a certain degree originally wrong stereotypes are broken. The priority of common human values comes to the forefront as a guide-line principle of external policy. Overcoming the enemy image, as an attribute of the huma-

nization of international relations, has materialize through real moves in the field of disarmament, nuclear and chemical above all-and in the relaxation of military confrontation.

It goes without saying that there are still man urgent problems to be solved to make the relatio among states truly more healthy. These include the deliverance of humanity from hunger, diseases, fro the contrasting life-styles of rich and poor nation from the ecological and other common human a ments, the liquidation of all the forms of inequali and racism, the cessation of regional conflicts.

Under the present conditions, the external poli does not exclusively belong in the competence governments and official diplomacy. The role public opinion, of people's diplomacy has grown cons derably. Their efforts are coming together into or stream flowing in the direction of humanity's a round progress. The Church is making a great conti bution to this noble cause.

"Peace, justice and the integrity of creation"this is the motto of your meeting. One can on welcome the fact that your work is permeated wi humanistic ideals and that it is going in a promisi direction.

Let your efforts serve the good of the present as future generations of all nations in the world!

### Speech by Emilio Castro

Your Excellency, the Prime Minister Niko Ryzhkov,

Your Excellency, the Chairman of the Coun for Religious Affairs Mr. Yuri Christoradnov,

Comrades, Brothers and Sisters,

Let me express our profound gratitude due the fact that His Excellency being in the middle a session of the Supreme Council of this Natio has found the time, the freedom and the willingne to receive us in this beautiful palace. I would a like to express our special gratitude for the person interest that you have taken in the predicament the Armenian people. The Armenian Churches bo in this country and in the diaspora are very de to our heart. The Churches of the world have expre sed solidarity with them after the terrible earthqua they suffered. We recognize that your governme and you personally were involved not only in t relief and rehabilitation operation but in trying provide possibilities of dialogue and peace amount nationalities. For this let me express our profou personal gratitude. We are the Central Committee of the World Council of Churches coming from man many nations, as you can see by our faces. We can to experience the hospitality, the fellowship and t friendship of the people of the Soviet Union, esp cially of the Churches of the Soviet Union. Th belong to the wider Christian family and they ha always been working with us trying to serve t cause of peace and understanding among the peop o it was logical that we should respond with warm nterest to their invitation.

But there was more than that invitation. Your ountry has added to all dictionaries of the world wo words: Perestroika and Glasnost. You have prooked not only the curiosity but also been included the prayers of millions and millions of believers ll over the world for this attempt to restructure our society. So we came to live together with you few days of this beautiful moment in your history, that we may learn from your experience and so nat we can encourage the government, the Churches, ne people in this attempt to dream of a more human uture. Many of us had the chance last year to celebrawith you the millennium of the evangelisation of ne Russian people. We were privileged to lay the round stone of the future Cathedral of the Millenium of the Baptism of Russ in Moscow. Even though re know that the Cathedral will take a long time be built, we dream to be alive to come to the opeing of the Cathedral.

But already we rejoice in the hundreds and thouands of churches that are being reopened in your ountry giving your people a chance to express their pirituality, and their cultural and spiritual values. The two follows the events in your country not only prough the eyes of the Churches, we follow them prough the eyes of millions of people in the world tho rejoice that today there is hope for peace, hope or disarmament. Your new thinking in relation to our nation, in relation to the international world providing a unique chance to build a more fraternal world—but your Excellency, as you will easily unerstand, it is not enough that the two powerful miliiry blocks come to understand each other. In our entral Committee we have friends from Central America, where peace is still a dream. Others come from South Africa where racial discrimination is rampant and where there is no peace at all. Others come from Ethiopia where a war between socialist brothers is pouring blood on the hills of a beautiful nation. And I could go on mentioning other local conflicts where people, children are suffering and where the participation of your government and a fraternal attitude towards the reconciliation of the warring factions is and will be an important factor.

We know of your participation in the instruments of the United Nations and we encourage you to use them more and more for the solving of those particular conflicts. We need to make of this world a home for the homeless, a home for the powerless. We have a common human dream that should be the dynamic basis of all our endeavours. We know that if we continue to analyse the situation as you did in your speech, we will find many points of common concern and common hope. We believe that human beings have been called to be co-creator with God, to live in this world in praise of the Creator and make it into a fraternal home for everybody. I might be tempted to quote some of the most beautiful pages of Karl Marx, dreaming of the new man, of the new creature. He was dreaming out of the same biblical tradition from which we come, and in that dream of the new man, the promise of human beings, the promise of God for our common future, in that common dream we hope that between us we will have many steps to take in common.

For the hospitality of the Russian people, for the warm fellowship of the Christian churches, for your presence here this afternoon, for this reception, many, many thanks.

### Session of the Holy Synod Commission

The Holy Synod Commission on studying materials pertaining to the rehabilitation of the members of the clergy and laity of the Russian Orthodox Church, victims of repression during the Soviet period, at its regular session on September 1-2, 1989, considered 134 petitions sent in from different regions to establish the time of death and place of burial of those who were repressed and to rehabilitate them as well as requests to have them included in the obituaries for constant commemoration.

The commission sent to the state juridical bodies a list with the names of 96 persons in 26 dioceses with an application for their rehabilitation and the names of 66 persons in 19 dioceses for the establishment of their dates of death and places of burial.

The commission studies the documents relating to the given subject issued at various times.

Apart from its permanent members, Archbishop Platon of Yaroslavl and Rostov took part in the work of the commission.

The commission continues its work

# Name-Day of His Holiness Patriarch PIMEN

Speech by His Holiness Patriarch PIMEN at a Reception Held on His Name-Day, September 9, 1989

I heartily thank all of you who have shared in with me my name-day and brought their felicitations. With all my heart I wish you to be always filled with joy, and with

the Holy Ghost (Acts 13, 52).

Feed my sheep (Jn. 21, 17), the Lord said to St. Peter the Apostle after the latter replied thrice in the affirmative to His question: "lovest thou me?" How great and strong the love of the Lord must be on the part of the archpastors and pastors of His Holy Church. It should also be great in every Christian, as his special distinction and commandment without fulfilling which we, for all our many other virtues and accomplishments, are, as St. Peter the Apostle said, nothing more than sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal (1 Cor. 13, 1). As some sacred fire this love inflames a Christian's heart with a desire, praising the Name of God, to act for the glory of the Church, to the good of the Motherland, and for the benefit of his neighbour. It induces a believer to promote, to the best of his or her abilities, by word and deed, the affirmation of the grace-filled Kingdom of Christ on Earth.

May our love of the Lord, our Saviour, serve as a basis for our unity of the Spirit (Eph. 4, 3), and your fervent prayers to God the Pantocrator that He may grant me strength to show myself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth (2 Tim. 2, 15) a support in my patriarchal ministry for my own salvation and the salvation of the flock of the whole of Russia entrusted to my nourishment.

May God's grace, which always healeth that which is infirm, and completeth that which is wanting, abide in all of us!



On September 9, the day of commemoration of t. Pimen the Great, the Russian Orthodox Church ayerfully observed the name-day of her Primate—is Holiness Patriarch Pimen of Moscow and All

On that red-letter day His Holiness attended Divine iturgy celebrated by Archbishop Aleksy of Zaraisk and received Holy Communion at the domestic chapel the Patriarchate.

In the Patriarchal Cathedral of the Epiphany Dine Liturgy was concelebrated by metropolitans: laret of Minsk and Byelorussia, Yuvenaly of Krusy and Kolomna, Vladimir of Rostov and Novonerkassk, Leonty of Simferopol and the Crimea. edeon of Novosibirsk and Barnaul, Serapion of ula and Belev, Mefody of Voronezh and Lipetsk; chbishops: Pimen of Saratov and Volgograd, Ioann Kuibyshev and Syzran, Simon of Ryazan and asimov, Sergy of Solnechnogorsk; bishops: Vladimir Podolsk, Grigory of Mozhaisk, Paisy of Orel and yansk, Niphon of Philippopolis, representative of e Patriarch of Antioch to the Patriarch of Moscow. ney were assisted by Protopresbyter Matfei Staduk, dean of the cathedral; Archimandrite Gavriil, presentative of the Patriarch of Bulgaria to the striarch of Moscow, Moscow clergymen, representaes of the Patriarchal parishes in the USA and

the Polish Orthodox Church.

Divine Liturgy was followed by a thanksgiving pleben. Metropolitan Filaret of Minsk and Byelorusdelivered a salutatory address. He congratulated congregation on the name-day of His Holiness triarch Pimen. His Holiness, Vladyka Filaret said, praying in the domestic chapel and is conveying primatial blessing to you. The word "Pimen" cans "shepherd" in Greek. Today the flock of all ussia is praying to St. Pimen the Great, the Heavenly tron of His Holiness Patriarch Pimen, beseeching n to grant spiritual strength, health, wisdom and any good years of life to the Primate of the Russian thodox Church.

That same day a festal reception was arranged St. Daniel's Monastery (Moscow), which is the sidence of His Holiness Patriarch Pimen and the ply Synod. Present at the reception were archpastors, rics of Moscow and the Moscow Diocese, particints in the International Church Study Conference voted to the 400th anniversary of the establishment the Patriarchate in the Russian Orthodox Church, ich was held in Moscow on September 5-8, 1989, well as representatives of state and public organitions.

On behalf of the participants in the reception Metropolitan Yuvenaly of Krutitsy and Kolomna congratulated His Holiness Patriarch Pimen on his nameday. "Yesterday and today", Vladyka Yuvenaly said, "we prayed in the Patriarchal Cathedral of the Epiphany for Your Holiness' health and well-being and beseeched the Lord to grant peace and prosperity to our people and Motherland."

Thereupon Metropolitan Filaret of Minsk and Byelorussia, Head of the Department of External Church Relations of the Moscow Patriarchate, informed the audience that the St. Cosmas Etolos Academy in Paliambela (Greece) had awarded a Golden Cross and a diploma to His Holiness Patriarch Pimen in recognition of his services and in connection with the Academy's participation in the celebrations of the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ. On behalf of the Greek Academy, Metropolitan Filaret presented the Golden Cross and the diploma to His Holiness Patriarch Pimen.

The Primate of the Russian Orthodox Church was felicitated and the best wishes were expressed to him: on behalf of His Beatitude Patriarch Ignatios IV of Antioch—by Bishop Niphon of Philippopolis, dean of the Antiochene Metochion in Moscow; on behalf of His Holiness Patriarch Maksim of Bulgaria—by Archimandrite Gavriil, dean of the Bulgarian Metochion in Moscow. Metropolitan Pitirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev felicitated His Holiness Patriarch Pimen on behalf of the clerics, the church council and parishioners of St. Pimen's Church in Moscow where on the name-day of the Primate of the Russian Orthodox Church Vladyka Pitirim celebrated Divine Liturgy. Monsignor Dr. Albert Rauch, Director of the Institute for Eastern Churches in Regensburg (FRG), felicitated His Holiness on behalf of all the participants in the International Church Study Conference devoted to the 400th anniversary of the establishment of the Patriarchate in the Russian Church held in Moscow. Salutatory addresses were delivered by Archbishop Pimen of Saratov and Volgograd, and Archimandrite Tikhon, Father Superior of St. Daniel's Monastery.

His Holiness Patriarch Pimen delivered a speech in response.

On the name-day of His Holiness Patriarch Pimen festal divine services and molebens were conducted in all churches of the Russian Orthodox Church.

s Holiness Patriarch Pimen receiving congratulations on his me-day in the Patriarchal and Synodal Residence in St. niel's Monastery

# ARCHIMANDRITE VLADIMIR KANTARYAN NOMINATED AND CONSECRATED BISHOP OF KISHINEV AND MOLDAVIA

By an ukase of His Holiness Patriarch Pimen of Moscow and All Russia and the decision of the Holy Synod of July 7, 1989, Archimandrite Vladimir Kantaryan, Secretary of the Chernovtsy Diocesan Administration, was designated Bishop of Kishinev and Moldavia.

On July 20, 1989, at the Patriarchal Cathedral of the Epiphany in Moscow, the nomination of Archimandrite Vladimir as Bishop of Kishinev and Moldavia was conducted dy metropolitans-Yuvenaly of Krutitsy Kolomna: Vladimir of Rostov and Novocherkask, Patriarchal Exarch to Western Europe; Pitirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev; Gedeon Novosibirsk and Barnaul: Serapion of Tula and Belev; archbishops—Leonty of Orenburg and Buzuluk; Maksim of Mogilev and Mstislav; Varnava of Cheboksary and Chuvashia; Kliment of Serpukhov; bishops—Ilian of Kaluga and Borovsk; Antony of Chernovtsy and Bukovina; Lev of Tashkent and Central Asia; Paisy of Orel and Bryansk: Mark of Argentina and South America, Patriarchal Exarch to Central and South America; Viktor of Kalinin and Kashin; Antony of Vilno and Lithuania, Sergy of Azov.

During the nomination Archimandrite Vladimir delivered the following address:

"Your Eminences and Graces, God-wise archpastors and merciful fathers, at this sacred moment for me, I stand before you, Godwise archpastors, in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling (1 Cor. 2.3).

"I thank the All-Merciful God for His great charity and forbearance with my weakness for, seeing my humble service, He not only does not turn His countenance away from me but is calling me through His Holiness Patriarch Pimen and members



of the Holy Synod to a loftier and more responsible ministry.

"I beg of you, on this momentous day and at this crucial hour, to fortify me in my weakness with your hierarchal prayers so that the grace given me through your reverences will not be in vain (1 Cor. 15.10), but will increase with good fruit to the glory of God and His Holy Church.

"Episcopacy is a constant and difficult feat which even holy men of great and strong spirit have declined. The words of St. John Chrysostom also fill me with fear: 'The good pastor—the bishop—at all times has to labour and bear as much as thousands of martyrs.'

"I have always dreamt of a humble pastoral ministry. Fifteen years ago I received with trepidation the grace of the deaconate and priesthood at the Cathedral Church of the Dormition in Smolensk. And ever since then the Smolensk Hodegetria has become my Guide. She led me to the Cathedral Church of St. Nicholas in the city of Chernovtsy where.

apart from service at the cathedra I was under obedience for syears as secretary of the diocess administration. Today throug God's mercy, I am receiving episcopal grace before the miraculous Kazan Icon of the Mothor of God. I believe that the Que of Heaven will not deprive not Her protection in the futut too and that 'the grace diving which always healeth that which infirm, and complete that which is wanting' will heal my infirmity and give me help.

"Therefore, having heard the decision of the Holy Synod elevating me to the dignity of bishood I humbly obey trusting that God strength is made perfect in weak

ness (2 Cor. 12. 9).

"Now I turn my prayerful gast to St. Nicholas the Miracle Worker my patron and intercessor I Holy Baptism, and to Pring St. Vladimir, the enlightener Russia, my patron saint in mon hood. May these saints be my ru of faith and model of meeknes and examples of apostolic ministr

"I humbly ask the Primate our Church, His Holiness Pariarch Pimen, and you, Yo Eminences and Graces, to off your holy prayers to the Lord the He may bless, make wise and for tify me in my new ministrand grant me strength in this go feat to labour to the glory of Hame and for the salvation of thuman souls entrusted to me.

"I filially thank the Prima of our Church, His Holiness to Patriarch, the members of to Holy Synod and all the God-lovi hierarchs now present in the patriarchal cathedral, as well my Vladyka Antony of Chanovtsy, for their confidence in members of the statement of the control of the control

"The changes in my life a coinciding with the times of chan in our country. Wider opportunties are opening before our Chun and her members: churches a monasteries are being opened, members of the flock, clergy, and the ecclesiastical hierarchy are taking ever more active part in the life of society and solution of its problems. In this connection I see my election to the apostolic ministry as God's call to increase my own and my flock's efforts in the service of God and men, in renewing our society.

"Ahead of me is episcopal bedience to the Mother Church in the glorious land of Moldavia, where people are pious and Godoving as it is well known. This makes me happy and I believe it will strengthen me in my forthcoming ministry, and, through your prayers, may it be a service of ove and piety. May the Lord bless my multinational flock to abide in nutual accord, in unity of the lipirit and in the bond of peace (Eph. 4, 3).

"I beg of you, bishops of God, offer your holy prayers to the ord that He may strengthen the Church and our country and the a worthy servant of His in ighteousness and truth in the spirit of Christian love to the glory of the Island of Island."

\* \* \*

On July 21, 1989, the Feast f the Kazan Icon of the Mother of God, the hierarchs who took art in the nomination consecrated rchimandrite Vladimir Bishop of Kishinev and Moldavia during oivine Liturgy celebrated at the atriarchal Cathedral of the piphany.

At the end of Divine Liturgy, letropolitan Yuvenaly, presenting the crosier to the newly consecrad Bishop Vladimir delivered a exhortation:

"Your Grace Bishop Vladimir,
"Divine Providence, through the sible will of the supreme authoty of the Holy Church, has alled you to a great ministry, oday at Divine Liturgy through e laying on of our hands, of your ethren's, you have received the biscopal grace, which has been ansmitted in succession over the to thousand years in the Christian



Hierarchs participants in the consecration and the newly-consecrated Bishop Vladimir of Kishinev and Moldavia (extreme right, first row)

Church from the Holy Apostles. You have received the power given by the Chief Shepherd our Lord to feed the church of God which he hath purchased with his own blood (Acts 20, 28).

"The grace-filled life of the Church encompasses the entire Universe and the whole of mankind. The mysterious but real salvation of men carried out through Christ's redemptive act of the Cross was plainly expressed by St. Irenaeus of Lyons: 'He Who has summed up in Himself all nations dispersed from Adam downwards, and all languages and generations of men together with Adam himself.' The Church is a society of saints, one body of grace, where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all, and in all (Col. 3, 11). Although the Local Churches bear historical and national names. they unite through the Christian faith all the peoples without exception of the land in which the salvatory mission of a given

Church is being carried out. An example of this is our Russian Orthodox Church with her numerous nationalities, each with its own language, culture and history. Among the innumerable host of saints who shone forth in the land of Russia, there are representatives of these nationalities.

"The spiritual lot of your apostolic acts—the Diocese of Kishinev and Moldavia, is a blessed abode of God. Still fresh in the memory are the celebrations of the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ and the canonization of saints among whom one would like to mark especially St. Paisy Velichkovsky whose spiritual, ascetic and scholarly life and activities revived piety and faith in many parts of our country.

"Today, when we are witnessing, on the one hand, a fall in morality and cooling of faith, and on the other, their tangible revival, the image of this saint should inspire you to sacrificial service with firm trust in the spiritual transfiguration of thy children, for

we know that God is powerful and out of stones can raise up children (Mt. 3.9; Lk. 3.8).

"In vour diocese we observe today an inspiring phenomenon of spiritual revival of the holy cloisters; lighted again are the lamps of prayer in hundreds of churches and just as to a lifegiving source people are turning to Christ's teaching which is quick and powerful (Heb. 4. 12). And it behoves you to establish ecclesiastical life with pastoral wisdom remembering the admonitions of St. Paul to his disciple Timothy: I charge thee before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality. Lay hands suddenly on no man, neither be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure (1 Tim. 5, 21-22).

"Over the centuries we came to understand the entire wisdom of the ecclesiastical institutions and the power of the spiritual influence exerted by the personal example of the archpastor upon his children. Just as to each one of us, the call and requirements of the Church are addressed to you today: A bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not selfwilled, not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre; but a lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just, holy temperate; holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers (Tit. 1. 7-9).

"According to Church custom,

the newly consecrated bishop must be advised regarding his administration. I consider it timely to remind you, beloved brother, of the decision of the Jubilee Local Council, in connection with the adoption and introduction into life of the Statute of the Russian Orthodox Church which passed to disclose more fully the conciliar nature of the Church: 'When a pastor is given an important role in the life of the parochial community he must fulfil strictly the commandment of the Apostle to feed the flock of God ... taking the oversight thereof not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind; neither as being lords over God's heritage, but being ensamples to the flock (1 Pet. 5, 2-3).

"In fulfilment of the Christian calling to be the salt of the earth and the light of the world (Mt. 5. 13-14), the Local Council proclaims the extreme importance of caring for the moral purity of the clergy, monks, nuns and all the children of the Church. It is necessary to choose for the priesthood the best candidates educated in the spirit of Christian virtues and lofty civic duty so that they, having received the grace of priesthood, may be vivid examples before men (Mt. 5. 16).

"At your nomination you confessed your weakness and unworthiness, but know you that it is not human power, but divine grace that accomplishes our mission. May the words of the Lord spoken to St. Paul be a constant reminder of this: My grace is sufficient for thee; for my strength is made perfect in weakness (2 Cor. 12.9).

"Beloved Vladyka, you are sta ding before us as a man setti out on a distant journey. We a striving with our exhortation inspire and supply you with ever thing necessary for this spiritu journey. But every traveller nee a staff to lean on, therefo take this crosier which is a symb of a bishop's power and streng and a visible sign of God's guidan in his ministry. With these partiwords start in peace and love up your forthcoming ministry, carr ing to your flock God's blessi and Christ's grace. And now from this holy place bless them a God's people present here w have been praying ferven together with us for thy sancti cation."

\* \* \*

Bishop Vladimir (secular name Niko Kantaryan) was born on August 18, 19 in the village of Kolenkovtsy, Kho District, Chernovtsy Region, into a wo man's family.

In 1969, he finished secondary scho from 1970 to 1973 he served in Soviet Army and then was an emplo of the Smolensk Diocesan Administrati On May 22, 1974, Bishop Feodosy Smolensk and Vyazma (now Archbisl of Omsk and Tyumen) ordained I deacon and on May 22, 1976, pri to serve in the Cathedral Church of Dormition in Smolensk. Since 1981 was a member of the clergy of the Cath ral Church of St. Nicholas in Cherno and from 1983, secretary of the Ch novtsy Diocesan Administration. November 29, 1987, Bishop Antony Chernovtsy and Bukovina professed with the name Vladimir in honour Prince Vladimir, Equal to the Apos and in 1988 he was raised to the r

of archimandrite.

In 1981 he finished extramurally Moscow Theological Seminary; at preshe is taking the 4th year extramural confidence of the Moscow Theological Academy.

# Church Festivities on the Banks of the Neva

"The Orthodox Grand Prince St. Aleksandr, pray God for us!" This church canticle resounded repeadly under the vaults of the Holy Trinity Cathedral St. Aleksandr Nevsky Lavra where thousands of eningrad worshippers gathered on September 12, 989, to honour the memory of the Heavenly patron the city on the Neva.

Prince Aleksandr was named Nevsky after his cops routed the foreign forces which invaded the ovgorod lands. A son of Grand Prince Yaroslav sevolodovich, Aleksandr spent his youth in Novgod, of which he was made the prince by his father 1228. When in 1237 Pope Gregory IX organized crusade to conquer Russian lands, Prince Aleksandr ith his troops went to defend the Orthodox Mothernd, and on July 15, 1240, in a battle on the Neva, the mouth of the River Izhora, defeated the crusaters led by Swedish military leader Birger. This event as recalled in an oration delivered by Metropolitan leksy of Leningrad and Novgorod, who headed e festivities commemorating the saintly prince.

The memory of the Orthodox Prince St. Aleksandr also venerated in neighbouring Estonia. It is not retuitous that the Orthodox cathedral in Tallinn ears his name. On April 5, 1242, Prince Aleksandr d the Russian troops in the battle against the knights the Teutonic Order on Lake Chudskoe. The invang troops were routed, and the Western borders the Russian lands became more secure for many

ars to come. Vis-à-vis the East, the Prince had to resort to a fferent strategy. Having become the Grand Prince Vladimir in 1252, he had to deal with a much onger enemy—the Tatar-Mongols. He travelled to e Horde on four occasions and, thanks to his flexible licy, saved Eastern borderlands of Russ from destrucn. On November 14, 1263, on his way back from e Horde, he fell ill and died in Gorodets Volzhsky. his person the Land of Russia lost a great zealot piety and patriot, who, in the words of a chronicler, aboured a great deal for the Russian land, for Novrod, and for Pskov, for the entire great princedom, d giving his life for the Orthodox faith." The Grand ince was buried in Vladimir, "and the venerable dy of the saintly man was deposited in the Monastery the Nativity of the Most Pure Mother of God." exponent of the people's will, the Russian Church nonized him, and in 1380 his relics were invented. The memory of the saintly Prince has been retained ough centuries. When Peter the Great founded new capital on the banks of the Neva, he ordered at a monastery be built dedicated to Aleksandr wsky. In 1723, he visited the monastery and gave order "that the relics of the Orthodox Grand ince St. Aleksandr Nevsky, now in Vladimir's itivity Monastery, be translated to that monastery

St. Aleksandr Nevsky" [1].

The tsar's ukase, printed on pages yellowed with time, is of special interest today. It contains detailed instructions of how Aleksandr's relics should be brought to St. Petersburg: "To translate those relics, first, a convenient shrine is to be made which should have enough room to hold the reliquary with the relics of the saint and is to have a decent canopy over it, and the shrine and the canopy over it are to be carried by people by turns, for which purpose an adequate number of men from among trade people, coachmen and peasants are to be taken in all towns and villages. no matter under whose authority they might be, and okolnichy Mikhail Vasilyevich Sobakin as well as the Archimandrite of the Nativity Monastery are to supervise the translation, and a chief officer, as well as a non-commissioned officer with twenty dragoons are to be detailed from the Moscow garrison to accompany those relics; and those people, both members of the clergy and secular men, are to be given coachmen's carts from the Coachmen's Department to travel from Vladimir to St. Petersburg, and the travelling allowance is to be provided by the State Office" [2].

Peter the Great's ukase provided for various precautionary measures in translating the relics: "Those relics are to be carried at a moderate pace, with due consideration for the locality and terrain, so that there should be no undue retardment in convenient places and no harmful speed should be permitted in inconvenient ones; the okolnichy, the Archimandrite, the chief officer and the dragoons must be constantly present at those relics and see that no foul language is used by anyone and no indecent act by anyone is permitted, and that shrine must be protected from moisture and other unexpected damages."

Taken into consideration were also such possible dangers as fires. The ukase said on this score: "For better security and, especially, to prevent accidental fires, no stops should be made with those relics in the towns and villages lying along the route, and, where needed, field-camps are to be made, and the relics should be kept in a tent which is to be provided by the Tent Chamber in Moscow."

Instructions were given to duly venerate the relics of the Orthodox Prince during their translation, for which purpose it was found necessary to notify residents of the towns and villages, which lay on the route, in good time: "When these [the relics] approach some town or village, the okolnichy is to send messengers to voivodes and other civilian commanders in towns and secular residents in villages who must see to it that at their places these relics are met and forwarded with due honours."

In his ukase of June 4, 1723, Peter the Great ordered that the venerated relics be brought to St. Petersburg without undue delay and set the date for

their arrival to the northern capital: "No time should be wasted on the route, so that the holy relics be brought to St. Petersburg around August 20 or, at least, not later than August 25, which is the dead-line." It was proposed to bring the holy relics solemnly to St. Aleksandr Nevsky Monastery on August 30, the day when the Nystad peace was concluded with Sweden.

A special ritual was elaborated to meet the relics of the saintly prince. The ukase stated that the emperor should be notified in good time about their arrival to the environs of the capital: "When they approach St. Petersburg, a special messenger is to be sent beforehand with a report and, stopping in the Vologodskaya coachmen's suburb, wait for instructions about the arrival." However, quite explicable delays occurred in the process of the implementation of this plan, and there followed a new ukase enjoining not to hurry with the procession and, on arriving at Shlisselburg, to place the shrine in the local Church of the Annunciation and this was done on October 1, 1723. The relics were kept there till August of the next year, 1724 [3].

Peter the Great's ukase is so detailed that one can easily visualise the process of the translation of the shrine from Vladimir to the banks of the Neva. As to the solemn, ceremonial meeting of the relics in St. Petersburg, we have a description of it by an eye-witness of this event—Berhgoltz, member of a diplomatic mission, gentleman of the bed-chamber of Duke Karl Friedrich of Holstein; he was in St. Petersburg in 1724 in the Duke's retinue and was present at this ceremony.

To meet the relics at St. Aleksandr Nevsky Monastery, a flotilla was ordered to set off from the Neva delta, where St. Petersburg was founded, up the stream, following a sharp bend of the river. The German envoy wrote in his diary on September 12 (August 40, Old Style): "On Sunday, at 5 a. m., three gunshots gave a signal for all small vessels to set off for St. Aleksandr Nevsky Monastery, and at about 10 o'clock the same signal resounded for all wooden barges and other boats" [4].

The flotilla, which cast anchor at the monastery, consisted of many vessels, on one of which—a little old boat, the forerunner and pioneer of the whole Russian fleet—fluttered the state flag. "When all the vessels lined up, namely, at about one o'clock in the afternoon, the coffin with the relics of St. Aleksandr came in sight," the German author writes. "It was transported by a big admiral's galley having three big guns in front. It stood under a huge canopy, and the galley was followed by the emperor's yacht called 'Princess Elizaveta'. As soon as the admiral's galley came nearer, it was met with a salute, first by the famous little boat, which rode at anchor in front of all other vessels and fired from small guns, and then by the rest of the flotilla. 'Princess Elizaveta' responded with her own guns."

This solemn ceremony was attended by Peter the Great with his retinue, members of the royal family and guests of honour. The emperor arrived in good

time on a galley to the Izhora mouth where in 12 Aleksandr Nevsky defeated the enemy. Peter revere tially took the shrine from the yacht, placed it the galley and ordered dignitaries to row, taki the helm himself. The voyage was accompanied an uninterrupted cannonade.

The German author describes in detail the ceremo of the transfer of the relics from the vessel to t river bank: "When the admiral's galley moored the specially made landing-stage, and the coffin w brought to the bank, all vessels fired their cann twice. Thereupon the officers ceremonially carri the coffin to the monastery. This gilded silver coff was carried under a big velvet canopy topped wi a silver crucifix. All the clergymen robed in gorgeo vestments met it at the bridge. They then walk in front of the coffin and behind it. The emper was among the singers who walked in front, wh other Russian gentlemen walked either in front the coffin, or behind it. During this procession bells were ringing, and nothing could be seen exce for a boundless sea of onlookers who crossed themse ves and bowed."

The holy relics were brought to the church, whi that same day was consecrated in the name of St. Ale sandr Nevsky. It was also then that a decision w taken to celebrate the feast of the translation of t relics annually on August 30 (September 12, No Style). This is what the German envoy tells us: "T chapel of the new monastery, where the relics the saint were to stay till the construction of the ma church and the entire monastery (only half-bui is completed, was consecrated on the morning that day. It was a whole storey above the groun therefore a big and wide terrace led up to it, a it was along this terrace that the coffin was broug there. As soon as it was stationed in place, a flag hu out of the window as a signal to start cannona for the third time. Thereupon the clergymen perfo med several ceremonies in the chapel, after whi a very important church dignitary delivered an orati in praise of St. Aleksandr Nevsky, which lasted 1 about an hour. Following it, some other ceremon were held, and then His Majesty, just as other high ranking personalities and all those who were prese at the ceremony, proceeded to their vessels... In t evening the city was illuminated."

Afterwards, the relics of St. Aleksandr Nevswere placed in a big 86-pood\* silver sepulch which, on orders from Empress Elizaveta Petrovo was made of the first silver to be brought from Kolyvan mines. On the right side of the shrine workfrom M. V. Lomonosov's poem in praise of the decosed saintly man were inscribed.

In 1790 the construction of the new Cathed of the Holy Trinity was completed; on August (September 12) the cathedral was consecrated at the relics of St. Aleksandr Nevsky were translatthere.

<sup>\* 1</sup> pood equals 16.38 kg.

Shortly before his death in 1725, Peter the Great stituted the Order of St. Aleksandr Nevsky. Subseuently, a tradition was formed, in accordance with hich on the Feast of St. Aleksandr Nevsky those ecorated with this Order held a solemn procession om the Admiralty building to St. Aleksandr Nevsky avra to venerate at his relics. This tradition was roken during the First World War. There was no plemn procession to the Lavra in 1916, and a few ears later severe trials befell the cloister. In the 920s it was closed down, and the shrine containing ne relics of the saint was transferred to the storeoom of the former Cathedral of the Kazan Icon f the Mother of God turned into the Museum of e History of Religion and Atheism, while the silver epulchre found itself in the Hermitage Museum f Leningrad.

During the Great Patriotic War (1941-1945) miliry feats of Aleksandr Nevsky inspired Soviet fighting en in the struggle against the enemy. In 1942, a ilitary Order of Aleksandr Nevsky was instituted, nd upwards of 42,000 people were decorated with during the war. In the mid-1950s, divine services ere resumed in the Holy Trinity Cathedral of the ormer St. Aleksandr Nevsky Lavra. But it was not ntil 1989 that the holy relics of Orthodox Prince leksandr returned to the cathedral church. The ew translation of the relics from the museum to t. Aleksandr Nevsky Lavra took place on June 3. And in autumn, on the Feast of St. Aleksandr evsky, another old tradition was revived. On Sepmber 12, when the festal procession with the holy lics around the Holy Trinity Cathedral was over, etropolitan Aleksy of Leningrad and Novgorod fecitated the participants in the solemnities on the ast and then delivered an oration, greeting the olders of the Order of Aleksandr Nevsky, decorated

for personal courage and valour displayed during the Great Patriotic War, who assembled in St. Aleksandr Nevsky's Lavra on that day.

Of the 13 holders of this Order, who now live in Leningrad, only five were able to attend the church festivities. To the peal of bells the Metropolitan cordially felicitated the war veterans. "Now this festival has been revived", wrote Leningradskaya Pravda. "and with each year it will approach the old traditions, the customs of our fathers" [5]. The question has now been raised in the press about the need to remove from the Lavra grounds all organizations which have nothing to do with it, and to set up a cultural centre there. We are on the threshold of great jubilees—the 750th anniversary of the Battle of the Neva (1240-1990) and the bicentenary of the Holy Trinity Cathedral Church (1790-1990), which prompt us also to speak about returning the sepulchre of St. Aleksandr Nevsky from the Hermitage Museum to where it belongs, so that the words of the church canticle praising the Saint Orthodox Prince could be heard in front of it again.

SOURCE MATERIAL

1. Ukase No. 4241 of June 4, 1723. "On the Translation of the Relics of St. Aleksandr Nevsky from Vladimir to St. Aleksandr Nevsky Monastery". In: Polnoye sobranie zakonov Rossiyskoi imperii (The Code of Laws of the Russian Empire). St. Petersburg, 1830, vol. VII, p. 75.

2. Ibid

- 3. See: Lavry, monastyri i khramy na Sv. Rusi. S.-Peterburgskaya eparkhia. (Lavras, Cloisters and Churches in Holy Russ. The St. Petersburg Diocese). St. Petersburg, 1908, p. 9.
- 4. Dnevnik kamer-yunkera Berhgoltsa (The Diary of Gentleman of the Bed-Chamber Berhgolts). Moscow, 1863, Part IV, p. 83.
- 5. Yu. Smirnov. "The Glory of Ancestors Lives on Through Centuries". Leningradskaya pravda, September 13, 1989.

Archimandrite AVGUSTIN

### The Cathedral Church in Vladimir

For the 800th anniversary of its foundation

In 6697 (1189) the Cathedral Church of the Holy Theotokos was consecrated by the blessed Bishop Luka, under Grand Prince Vsevolod, and his son Konstantin, and his son-in-law Rostislav Yaroslavich, and joy was great in the town of Volodimer, and the consecration took place on the eve of the Dormition of the Holy Theotokos (Lavrenty's Chronicle).

For eight centuries already the white-stone cadedral, standing on the high bank of the River lyazma, has been adorning the Land of Russia. The Dormition Cathedral Church was founded in 990. The genealogical book of tsars describes the event as llows: "In 6498, 990 A.D., the blessed Vladimir it Kiev and moved to the land of Suzdal, taking two shops along ... and baptizing all people in the land Suzdal; he founded a bright and beautiful town

there on the River Klyazma, and named it Vladimir, after himself, and set up a wooden church in it in honour of the Dormition of the Most Holy Theotokos." This church, made of oak logs, burnt down, having stood for 165 years.

When Prince St. Andrei Bogolyubsky, the son of Prince Yury Dolgoruky, settled in Vladimir in 1155, the inconspicuous town was turned into the capital of the principality in North-Eastern Russ. On the site

of the burnt down church, Prince Andrei "founded a church of stone". The white stone used in the construction, was brought from the Volga Bulgaria. And architects were invited by Prince Andrei from Germany. The church was completed in three years. The exterior of the Dormition Cathedral reminded that of the Church of the Protecting Veil on the River Nerl and the St. Demetrios Cathedral in Vladimir. both built at about the same time. The walls of the cathedral were faced with white marble. The roof was made of copper sheets and coated with silver. The cathedral was crowned with one gilt dome surmounted with a four-ended cross coated with costly Arabian red copper. Its interior was painted by Greek master-craftsmen. The iconostasis was lavishly decorated with gold and precious stones. The cathedral was lit by four big golden and twelve silver chandeliers. Golden and silver church utensils, airs and veils embroidered with gold and pearls added to the splendour of the church. Admiring its beauty, contemporaries likened it to Solomon's temple.

It was here, in the Dormition Cathedral, as in a wondrous shrine, that Prince St. Andrei placed the miracle-working icon of the Mother of God which he had brought from Vyshgorod. Since that time it came to be known as the Vladimir icon, and the Dormition Cathedral in Vladimir became the principal church of the whole of the Land of Russia.

After Andrei Bogolyubsky's death of a martyr in 1174, when internecine strife between princes flared up in Vladimir, the cathedral was subjected to plunder, and Prince Gleb, who had a hand in overthrowing Prince Mikhail of Vladimir, took the Vladimir Icon of the Mother of God away to the place of his residence in Ryazan. However, some time later, Prince Mikhail managed to regain his reign in Vladimir, and the icon was returned to the Dormition Cathedral. After Prince Mikhail's demise the Grand Prince's throne in Vladimir was ascended by Vsevolod III nicknamed "The Big Nest" (baptismal name—Dimitry), Andrei Bogolyubsky's brother.

In the very first days of his rule as Grand Prince, Vsevolod was granted a vision: he saw "the Mother of God and the whole city that seemed to stand in the air". This confirmed him in his belief that he would not be denied Heavenly help.

In 1185, Bishop Luka, "a man meek and humble in speech and acts", was inducted into the Vladimir See with Vsevolod's assistance. A month after his consecration a terrible fire devastated a large part of the town. The Dormition Cathedral was seriously damaged—only the miracle-working Vladimir Icon survived.

Grief-stricken, with tears in his eyes, Grand Prince Vsevolod gazed at the Dormition Cathedral destroyed by fire. As he set about restoring it, he decided to preserve the surviving walls, when erecting new ones. The restored church was crowned with five domes: the central one was gilded and the other four, placed at the corners, were coated with silver. Wide apertures were made in the walls spared by fire

which were now inside the cathedral. Thus, pillars were formed which were linked by arches. A burial-vault was made in galleries between the walls, and tombs of the deceased church hierarchs, Vladimir princes and members of their families were installed in the hollows made in the new walls. Greek master-craftsmen, invited from Constantinople, painted murals. Thus, in place of the old one, a new majestic and handsome cathedral of the size and proportions unknown in Russ at that time, was erected.

On August 11, 1189, shortly before its patronal feast—the Dormition of the Most Holy Mother of God—the cathedral was solemnly consecrated by Bishop Luka.

During the fire of June 23, 1193, which destroyed half of the town, 14 Vladimir churches burnt down. The Dormition Cathedral was also damaged: its outer walls were singed and blackened with smoke. Soon however, the cathedral was restored...

In 1218, Grand Prince Vsevolod was succeeded by his son Georgy, who helped Bishop Simon to be inducted to the Vladimir See. In 1227, upon his demise, Hegumen Mitrofan of the Monastery of the Nativity of the Blessed Virgin, was elevated to the Vladimir Episcopal Throne.

In the spring of 1230, under Bishop Mitrofam relics of St. Avraamy the Martyr were translated to Vladimir.

That same year, as Lavrenty's Chronicle says the town of Vladimir was afflicted by an earthquaked "In the year 6738, on the 3rd day of the month of May, Friday, the Feast of St. Feodosy, the Hegumes of Kiev-Pechery Monastery, when the Holy Gospewas read at Divine Liturgy celebrated in the Cathedral Church of the Holy Theotokos in Vladimir, earthbegan to quake, and the church, the refectory icons on the walls and chandeliers with candled quivered, and people were wonder-struck." Thank to God's grace the Dormition Cathedral was not damaged.

In February 1238, a terrible calamity befell Vlas dimir: the Tatar-Mongol hordes, led by Khan Bata took the town by storm. Many of its residents, include ing Bishop Mitrofan and the Prince's family, too shelter behind the strong walls of the Dormition Cathedral. Having ravaged the town, the nomado rushed to the cathedral church. They broke into in killed people brutally and then set fire to the church Its internal decoration burnt down completely. Bishoo Mitrofan and all members of the Prince's famil perished in fire. Before dying a martyr's death, Bishod Mitrofan professed Grand Princess Agafia, he daughters, grandchildren and other women in the great schema and administered Holy Communion to them. The miracle-working Vladimir Icon of the Mother of God remained intact, although as its decorations were plundered.

And once again what was left of the Dormition Cathedral were the walls singed by fire and blackene with smoke. In March 1238, Grand Prince Georg of Vladimir was killed in battle, fighting against Bat

on the River Syt. The yarlyk (edict.—Tr.) for Grand Princedom was received from the Tatars by his brother, Yaroslav Vsevolodovich.

Grand Prince Yaroslav had the Dormition Cathedral repaired and the miracle-working Vladimir Icon of the Mother of God adorned. In 1239, the body of Grand Prince Georgy was translated from Rostov to the Vladimir cathedral.

Grand Prince Yaroslav Vsevolodovich did much for the Russian land. On September 30, 1246, he died on his way from China to Vladimir, and was buried in the Dormition Cathedral.

In 1252, Aleksandr Nevsky, Yaroslav's son, was elevated to the Grand Prince's throne. The solemn ceremony was conducted by Metropolitan Kirill in the Dormition Cathedral. Aleksandr Yaroslavich spared no effort to defend the Russian Church and people from the cruel oppressors. He spent his life n feats of arms and labours for the good of the Church the Motherland. "In 6771 (1263.—Ed.)," a chronicler writes, "Prince Aleksandr was very ill when he returned from the Tatars, and he came o Gorodets in autumn, and on November 14 he was professed on the Feast of St. Philip the Apostle, died that same night and was carted to Vladimir." After a solemn funeral service conducted in the Vladimir Cathedral of the Dormition, the coffin with he body of Grand Prince Aleksandr, Aleksy in schema, was brought to the Vladimir Monastery of he Nativity of the Blessed Virgin and interred n the cloister's cathedral church.

In 1274, a Church Council was held in the Dormition Cathedral of Vladimir. Chaired by Metropolitan Cirill, it adopted 12 rules, which were later incorporated in the Nomocanon and other collections under he title: "Metropolitan Kirill's Rule". Metropolitan Cirill spent much time in Vladimir. With his blessing, he Dormition Cathedral was repaired in 1280. Istorian Muravyov wrote: "This metropolitan, seeing that Kiev was totally ravaged and poorly administered, pent little time in Kiev, staying mostly in Vladimir, which at that time was the famous capital city of princes..."

In 1299, his successor, Metropolitan Maksim of Ciev, transferred the Primatial See to Vladimir after vision of the Mother of God, Who granted Her blesing to him. Maxim's icon of the Mother of God feast day—April 18) was painted in memory of this vision. Metropolitan Maksim, who ruled the Russian Church for 22 years, was buried in the Dormition Cathedral.

His Eminence Metropolitan Maksim was succeeded by Metropolitan Petr, a prominent church and political leader of 14th-century Russ, who was elevated to the Primatial Throne by Patriarch Athanasios of Constantinople. Having spent a year in, Kiev, Metropolitan Petr moved to Vladimir. In 1312, he ravelled to the Horde where he got a deed from Khan Uzbek, protecting the rights of the Russian lergy. He held the Vladimir See for twenty years and, foreseeing the future elevation of Moscow,

transferred the Primatial Throne there in 1325. In August 1326, a cathedral in honour of the Dormition of the Mother of God was founded in the Moscow Kremlin with his blessing after the pattern of the Vladimir cathedral.

In 1352-1354, the Vladimir See was administered by Aleksy, the future Metropolitan of Kiev, in the dignity of bishop. Having become Metropolitan of Kiev, he continued to show concern for the ancient land of Vladimir. In 1365, the old cloister of Sts. Constantine and Helena was restored in Vladimir with his blessing.

With the elevation of Moscow, Vladimir began gradually to lose its significance. But there, in the ancient Dormition Cathedral, was a great shrine of the Russian Church—the Vladimir Icon of the Mother of God. According to chronicles, Russian hierarchs and princes often visited the Dormition Church. In 1380, the troops led by Grand Prince Dimitry Donskoi set off for the Battle on the Kulikovo Plain after a farewell prayer in the Dormition Cathedral.

In 1395, the Vladimir Icon was translated to Moscow to protect it from inclement Tamerlane. Through the intercession of the Queen of Heaven, Moscow and the whole Russian land were protected from the enemy. Since that time the Vladimir Icon has been in Moscow. Metropolitans and Patriarchs of All Russia were elected to the Primatial Throne in front of this icon kept in the Dormition Cathedral of the Moscow Kremlin. In the Vladimir Cathedral of the Dormition the miracle-working Vladimir Icon of the Mother of God was replaced by a copy painted by Metropolitan Petr when he was still a hegumen.

The victory won on the Kulikovo Plain provoked an enormous uplift of spiritual and moral forces of the Russian people, promoting the flourishing of culture and education. In 1408, on orders from Grand Prince Vasily Dimitrievich of Moscow, painters Andrei Rublev and Daniil Ikonnikov (Cherny) arrived in Vladimir to restore and renovate the frescoes of the Dormition Cathedral. During that period St. Andrei Rublev painted about 20 icons for the iconostasis of the Dormition Cathedral. When the restoration work was completed, Metropolitan Foty, who arrived in Vladimir from Moscow, found the cathedral to be excellently painted and beautifully decorated.

In 1411, the Horde tsarevich Talycha took the town of Vladimir, plundered and burnt it down, exterminating many of its residents. The Dormition Cathedral was ravaged, too. Father Patriky, the cathedral's ecclesiarch, refused to give away church treasures—precious vessels and utensils—to the plunderers, and was brutally martyred.

Vladimir gradually became an ordinary Russian town. However, in spite of the fact that since 1328 Moscow became the capital of the Russian state, elevation to the "Great Moscow throne" was carried out in Vladimir's Dormition Cathedral until 1428.

In 1518, icons from the Dormition Cathedral were brought from Vladimir to Moscow for restoration. Two years later the renovated icons were returned

to the cathedral church. In 1608, Polish-Lithuanian invaders approached Vladimir but could not take it: the prayerful intercession of Prince St. Gleb, Miracle Worker of Vladimir, saved the town from destruction. In 1645, the incorruptible relics of Orthodox Grand Prince St. Georgy were invented in the Dormition Cathedral. In 1702, a decision was taken to glorify in all churches the Orthodox Grand Prince St. Andrei Bogolyubsky and his son Gleb, Miracle Workers of Vladimir.

In 1744, by an ukase of Empress Elizaveta Petrovna, an independent episcopal see was re-established in Vladimir, with the Dormition Cathedral becoming its cathedral church. Archimandrite Platon (Petrunkevich; 1748-1757) of the stauropegion Monastery of the Nativity became the first bishop of Vladimir. He was succeeded in the Vladimir See by Archbishop Antony (1757-1762), tsarevich of Georgia, son of tsar Iesei and Elena (born tsarevna of Kakhetia), who came to Russia in the dignity of Catholicos of Georgia.

In 1771, in connection with Vladimir residents' deliverance from plague, it was decided to hold processions with the miracle-working Bogolyubovo Icon of the Mother of God from the Bogolyubovo Monastery

to the Dormition Cathedral.

In 1767, Empress Catherine II visited Vladimir. Having seen "the decrepit state and poverty of decoration" in the Dormition Cathedral, she donated 14,000 rubles for repairs, church utensils and vestments for the clergy. By 1774, the repairs of the Dormition Cathedral had been completed in the main. The old iconostasis was replaced by a new one, executed in baroque and adorned by gilt carving and columns, which has survived to this day. Its gem was the Vladimir Icon of the Mother of God painted by Metropolitan Petr, and all new icons were the work of Strokin, a Vladimir painter. A canopy was built over the altar of the main sanctuary. On May 25, 1774, the newly-repaired Dormition Cathedral was consecrated by Bishop Ieronim (Formakovsky; 1770-1783) of Vladimir.

In 1800, Bishop Ksenofont (Troepolsky; 1800-1821) was appointed to the Vladimir See. During his term, in 1810, a new belfry was built, which has survived. In 1812, when Russia was invaded by Napoleon's armies, the miracle-working Vladimir and Iberian icons of the Mother of God were transferred from Moscow to Vladimir for keeping. At the walls of the Dormition Cathedral residents of Vladimir saw off their townsmen—members of the home guard—to the struggle against Napoleon.

In 1853-1856, Bishop Iustin (Mikhailov; 1850-1863) of Vladimir offered up prayers for Russia's victory in the Crimean War, bid prayerful farewell to the fighting men and blessed them with the miracleworking Vladimir Icon.

In 1860, a side-chapel dedicated to the Orthodox Grand Prince St. Georgy was built, linking the cathedral with the belfry. In 1862, a side-chapel dedicated

to the Miracle of St. Michael the Archangel in Chonae was built inside the belfry and the wooden winding staircase leading to the gallery was replaced in the cathedral by a cast-iron one.

Bishop Iustin was succeeded by Bishop Feofan (Govorov; 1863-1866), a zealot of piety and gifted preacher, who liked the Dormition Cathedral very much and often conducted divine services there. In 1866, at his own request, Bishop Feofan was released from the administration of the Vladimir Diocese and moved to the Dormition Hermitage on the Vysha River where he lived the life of a recluse.

Under Archbishop Antony (Pavlinsky; 1866-1878) an iron-barred fence was built around the Dormition Cathedral, and outside the fence—an almshouse where, starting from the day of its consecration the Psalter was read round the clock and prayer were constantly said for the repose of the souls of those interred in the Dormition Cathedral and all the deceased Orthodox Christians.

During the term of Archbishop Feognost (Lebedev 1878-1892), restorers, who surveyed the cathedral uncovered—under plaster; coats of paint and behind the icons—images and ornaments presumably dating to the 12th century. It was decided to restore the murals, add to them the missing elements and detail from old drawings, and paint new frescoes in the styl of the old ones. This work was entrusted to N. Safonov a Palekh icon-painter. An archaeological commission headed by I. Zabelin, approved his sketches. Durinthe restoration work, the heating system was installed in the cathedral, and divine services began to be conducted in winter, too.

In July 1891, when the scaffolding was removed the white-stone cathedral appeared in all its original beauty and grandeur. On September 29, 1891, Archibishop Feognost solemnly consecrated the renovated Cathedral of the Dormition.

Between 1892 and 1904, the ancient Vladiman See was administered by Archbishop Sergy (Spassky † 1904), a prominent theologian and hagiograph the author of the well-known fundamental study. The Complete Menology of the East in two volumes the was buried in Vladimir's Dormition Cathedra.

After his demise, Bishop Nikon of Vyatka and Slobodskoi was appointed to the ancient Vladimit See. Vladimir residents knew him from his seven-year work as rector of the Vladimir Theological Seminary

From 1917 to 1922, many divine services were conducted in the Dormition Cathedral by Metropolital Sergy, the future Patriarch of All Russia.

In 1918, the All-Russia Restoration Commission headed by I. Grabar, cleared 12th-15th-centure

frescoes from later paintings.

In 1951-1954, frescoes and icons were partial renovated and restored, and the roof, walls, window and the heating system repaired on the money provide by the Moscow Patriarchate. In the course of the latest biggest repairs undertaken in 1974-1982 the 18th-century carved iconostasis was gilded, and frescoes and icons renovated, cleared and reinforces

ife-size copies were made from all frescoes. The side omes were gilded, the roof was covered with copper neets as in times of old, and new copper cornices ere gilded.

A majestic temple—the House of the Mother of od—stands on a high river bank. During its history has witnessed many crucial events: foreign invasions, rinces' intestine wars, great fires devastating the

town and its environs. But the Dormition Cathedral, crowned with golden helmet-shaped domes, has stood all trials. And now, within its walls, prayers of Orthodox Christians are offered up to the Throne of the Most High, supported by the intercession of the Mother of God and the saints of the Vladimir land.

Archpriest Vasily VOINAKOV, Dean of the Dormition Cathedral

# Consecration of the Monastery of St. Iosif of Volokolamsk

On May 15, 1989, the Monastery f St. Iosif of Volokolamsk, located the Volokolamsk Deanery of the Moscow Diocese, was turned ver to the Russian Orthodox Church.

The monastery was founded in 479 by St. Iosif of Volokolamsk. t that time he was forced to leave t. Pafnuty's Monastery orovsk, of which he was the egumen, and seek refuge in the state of Boris Vasilyevich of olokolamsk, brother of Grand rince Ioann III. Possessing rich xperience of spiritual life and uidance, the saintly man set up a oister based on strict cenobitic ile. He wrote in the monastery's ules: "If you want to live in enoby, you must reject all things, wning nothing, even a cup, and ay thus be saved." Hegumen Iosif as "stern and harsh, he was rictest with himself. Life in his onastery was unbearably cruel id hard, requiring an extreme oncentration of will and ultimate dication. That dedication was aked with a measured, highly ualized and strictly regulated utine" (G. Florovsky. Ways of ussian Theology. N. Y., 1979). St. Iosif himself strove for, and ided the monks towards, active, dustrious asceticism, justice and arity. The Life refers to him as an "infirm compassion-bearer". The hegumen received villages as presents to the monastery so as to be able to practise charity. "Charity prompted Iosif to carry out good works and convert his monastery into an orphanage and hospice, while setting aside a portion of the cemetery for burial of strangers (*Ibid.*).

V. Klyuchevsky pointed to yet another aspect of the monastery's life. He wrote: "The Monastery of St. Iosif of Volokolamsk left behind numerous mentions about its life in the 16th century in additions scattered in numerous manuscripts kept in its library. A long list of literary works written within the walls of this monastery or by people who came out of it points more graphically

than this library to the cloister's vigorous participation in the intellectual and literary life of loth-century Russia. Judging by the quantity and quality of these works it can be said that not a single Russian cloister has displayed a literary ferment like the one to be found in St. Iosif's cloister."

The Monastery of St. Iosif of Volokolamsk possessed traditions which are worthy of emulation and revival.

On July 12, 1989, a lesser consecration of the over-the-gate Church of Sts. Peter and Paul was conducted, and the first Divine Liturgy celebrated at the Monastery

of St. Iosif of Volokolamsk.

riev greeting Metropolitan Pankraty of riev greeting Metropolitan Pankraty of ra Zagora (Bulgarian Patriarchate) and hop Anastasios (the Church of Hellas) of Poivine Liturgy in a newly-consecrated purch on July 23, 1989



Over-the-Gate Church of Sts. Peter and Paul in the monastery of St. Iosif of Volokolamsk

On July 22, 1989, Metropolitan Pitirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev, assisted by members of the clergy of the Volokolamsk Deanery and of the Publishing Department of the Moscow Patriarchate, consecrated the over-the-gate church founded in 1589, i. e., 400 years ago.

The church is small and could hold no more than a hundred people out of the numerous worshippers who came to attend the consecration ceremony. The walls are whitewashed: no frescoes or murals so far. And there are only five icons, including the one of St. Iosif of Volokolamsk that once belonged to the old cloister.

The ringing of bells floated over Teryaevo Ponds. Tears could be seen in the eyes of many. Clergymen in white vestments perform the rite. The Vladyka asperses the pillars of the altar,

Metropolitan Pitirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev aspersing believers during the festal procession around the Dormition Cathedral of the Monastery of St. Iosif of Volokolamsk on September 22, 1989 then pours waxen mastic on the pillars, sprinkles the board for the top of the altar and nails which are driven in it with stones. The altar is washed, annointed with holy chrism, covered, and then decorated. The church's four walls are anointed crosswise with hody chrism. This is followed by a procession to meet the holy relics which are brought from the nearest church in Spirovo.

The holy relics, including those of St. Tatiana the Martyr, are met at the cloister's gates. The Vladyka censes the shrine, and then miniature reliquaries containing the holy relics are placed on a special stretcher covered with a veil. The clergymen lift it on their shoulders and proceed to the church. The outer walls of the church are aspersed and annointed with holy chrism.

The choir goes up into the church and closes its doors. The archpastor, standing by the door, cries out: Lift up your gates, ye princes, and be ye lifted up, ye everlasting doors; and the king of glory shall come in. The choir inquires: Who is this King of glory? Metropolitan Pitirim reads the entrance prayer and exclaims: The Lord of hosts, he is this King of glory (Ps. 23, Sept.), and the

door is opened to the Lord hosts. The holy relics are carri into the sanctuary. From th moment the ancient cloister r sumes its true spiritual life.

The clergy and the congragation genuflect and pray to the Lord to look graciously at Its slaves in the new abode of Its glory and invigorate them with the Holy Ghost. After dismissal Hier deacon Iosif and the choir sa "Many Years". Thereupon Divi Liturgy is celebrated.

On the following day, July 2 Divine Liturgy in the newl consecrated church was celebrate by an assembly of hierarch Metropolitan Pitirim of Volok lamsk and Yuriev, Metropolita Pankraty of Stara Zagora (Bu garian Patriarchate), and Bishe Anastasios (Church of Hellas It was attended by foreign guestsparticipants in the sittings of the Central Committee of the Wor Council of Churches held Moscow on July 17-26, 1989. Aft the divine service a large grou of pilgrims-staff members of tl Central Committee of the WCCarrived in the Monastery of S Iosif of Volokolamsk.

St. Iosif's cloister is coming life again.

E. SPERANSKA



# His Eminence Metropolitan loann

On March 25, 1989, His Emience Metropolitan Ioann, forerly of Yaroslavl and Rostov, ad lately retired, departed unto e Lord.

Metropolitan loann left a signicant trace in Church life of e post-war years: he was a eromonk of the Trinity-St. Sergy avra, a parish priest and rector, e father confessor of the Sarav Theological Seminary and ctor of the Kiev Theological Seinary. His archpastoral service ver a period of 30 years inclued church obediences in the Aiddle East and Central Europe, dministration of the Central uropean Exarchate, of the Exarhate of North and South Ameca and prolonged administraon of the Yaroslavl See, one f the oldest in this country. For many years he was on the ynodal Commission for Christian nity.

His services for the Church several patriarchal on him wards including the Order of t. Vladimir, 2nd Class, the Orers of St. Sergy of Radonezh, st and 2nd Class and the right wear two panagias. His eatitude Patriarch Theodosius of ntioch decorated him with the order of the Chief Apostles ts. Peter and Paul, Patriarch hristoforos of Alexandria—with ne Order of St. Mark and His eatitude Metropolitan Dorotej of rague and All Czechoslovaia-with the Order of Sts. yril and Methodius Equal to ne Apostles.

His secular work as a geologist ron him some government wards.

For his work for peace Metroolitan Ioann was decorated with the silver and bronze hedals of the Soviet Peace and.

Metropolitan Ioann (secular ame Konstantin Nikolayevich



Vendland) was born in St. Petersburg on the eve of 1909. His family was related to the Lermontovs and the Foks. Academician V. Fok was a theoretical physicist of world repute. The historiographer N. K. Shilder was also one of his ancestors. In his choice of carrier Konstantin was strongly influenced by his aunt E. V. Lermontova, a geologist. His father, Nikolai Antonovich, was a prominent lawyer and a man of broad cultural interests. His mother, Nina Petrovna, planted into the boy's heart a deep religious

Other members of the family of the Vendlands included two daughters: Elizaveta (Sister Evfrosinia; 1899-1970) and Evgenia (Sister Evgenia; 1903-1943).

In early 1917 the family had to move to the Crimea because of a serious illness of the father. There the 10-year-old boy Konstantin became acquainted with Father Leonid from the Ascension Church in Livadia who daily visited his father. Nikolai Antonovich died on June 11, 1919 and the family was plunged

in grief. On the following day Father Leonid conducted with a protodeacon a panikhida in the house of the deceased. The panikhida produced a tremendous impression upon the boy and gave him profound consolation. He became confident that his father had passed where "the righteous shine like stars". The panikhida filled his soul with optimism. Father Leonid invited Konstantin to help in the sanctuary and clad him into a sticharion. This joyful service continued for nearly two years. In the later years Metropolitan Ioann regarded as very important for his subsequent spiritual growth this experience of prayer, first as a child and then as a youth. In 1921 the family returned to Petrograd where Konstantin successfully finished school and enrolled in the department of geology of the Leningrad Institute of Mining. He was a brilliant student. Prof. V. A. Ni-Corresponding kolaev, later Member of the USSR Academy of Sciences, recalled him as his favourite and a gifted student.

When still a student, he was admitted in 1928 as a researcher to the former Geological Committee (now the All-Union Research Institute of Geology) and took part in expeditions. At that time he attended divine services at the Estonian-Russian Orthodox Church in Leningrad where Father Aleksandr Pakler was the rector, and became acquainted with the director of the Theological-Pastoral School, Archimandrite Gury (Egorov; 1891-1965, later Metropolitan of Leningrad and then of Simferopol and the Crimea), where his two sisters studied at the time.

In the late 1920s he combined studies with the duties of a non-staff psalm reader of the cenobitic monastery of the St.

Aleksandr Nevsky Lavra near Leningrad where Archimandrite Gury served prior to his arrest. On a petition of the church warden, the vicar of the Metropolitan of Leningrad, Bishop Amvrosy (Libin; † 1941) ordained Konstantin reader for his work in the monastery church (the winter church—of the Holy Spirit, and the summer one—of All Russian Saints).

In 1930 Konstantin Vendland successfully graduated from the Leningrad Institute of Mining and worked for the next two years at the Klyuchevsky chromite mine (now Dvurechensk in the Urals). On his return to Leningrad in 1932 he became a research worker at the Central Research Institute of Mining.

In the summer of 1933 he met with Archimandrite Gury who returned from the construction of the Belomorkanal. The meeting was brief since Father Gury had to go to the place of his exile in Biysk, but Konstantin told him that he wanted to take monastic vows and be ordained and that he will visit him in Biysk. In October Prof. Nikolaev offered his former student the post of a research assistant at the Chair of Petrography of the Central Asian Industrial Institute. Father Gury gave his approval and the two left for Tashkent together.

On September 2, 1934, Father Gury professed reader Konstantin with the name loann in honour of St. John Chrysostom.

His Grace Ioann later recalled: "We lived a wonderful life: on the one hand profoundly ecclesiastical, and on the other vigorously civic. To this day I regard this as the best combination." In 1936 Bishop Innokenty (Tikhonov; 1889-1942) of Staraya Russa ordained Monk Ioann hierodeacon and several days later hieromonk.

Hieromonk Ioann continued to work at the Central Asian Industrial Institute, lectured at the Central Asian (now Tashkent) State University and also worked at the Uzbek Geological Board (1935-1945). He was engaged in geological mapping of the Almalyk ore-bearing region and conducted geological prospecting.

In 1937 he attended the XVII International Geological Congress

During the Great Patriotic War of 1941-1945 he was prospecting for rare metals which were badly needed for the munitions industry. In 1942 he brilliantly defended his thesis "Petrology of the Volcanogenic Strata of the Near-Tashkent Region" for the degree of Candidate of Geological and Mineralogical Sciences. Konstantin Vendland provided a significant contribution to geological studies of Central Asia and, in addition to solving numerous practical problems, produced important generalizations on the structure and origin of volcanic strata of the Western Tien-Shan which is reflected in fundamental collective monographs in the Geology of the USSR series: vol. 23—"The Uzbek SSR", vol. 25-"The Kirghiz SSR" (Moscow, 1953, 1954).

In 1944 Father Gury was summoned to Moscow by the Patriarchal Locum Tenens, Metropolitan Aleksy and appointed Father Superior of the Trinity-St. Sergy Lavra which was to be reopened shortly. That same year Bishop Kirill of Tashkent (Pospelov; † 1953) appointed Father Ioann serve in the Assumption Cathedral in Tashkent without pay (he drew his salary as staff member of the Geological Board) which had just opened at the time. Later on Hieromonk Joann went to Zagorsk where he was introduced to His Holiness Patriarch Aleksy and admitted into the fraternity of the Trinity-St. Sergy Lavra.

Father Ioann took a keen interest not only in narrow special, but also in general problems of geology and natural sciences. In the first half of the 1940s he formed an idea of the Earth's crust as a logical association of geological bodies of various form, composition and properties. He anticipated the

emergence of a new branch of geological science—geosomalogy, dealing with geological bodies. His ideas remain in his reports and lectures which have never been published. He was forerunner of the science of geological formations and stratigraphical geophysics which developed in the subsequent decades.

In August 1946, Archimandrit Gury was consecrated Bisho of Tashkent and Central Asi and Hieromonk Ioann became hi 195 secretary. In January Archbishop Gury was transferre to Saratov, and in March of that year Archimandrite Ioan was appointed dean of the Sa ratov Cathedral of the Descer of the Holy Spirit. For man years he studied theology unde the guidance of His Grace Gury then enrolled in the correspon dence department of the Lenin grad Theological Academy, pas sing all the exams over a short period of time. In 1956 h graduated and received th degree of Candidate of Theo logy for his thesis "Explanatio of the Dogma of Redemptio in the Works of St. Joh Chrysostom."

In Saratov Father Ioann wa an assistant rector and father confessor of the Theologica Seminary. In the academic year of 1957/58 Father Ioann wa the rector of the Kiev Theological Seminary.

In the spring of 1958 he wa appointed representative of the Patriarch of Moscow to the Patriarch of Antioch.

On December 26 of that year he was nominated Bishop of Pot dolsk while retaining his forms obedience.

The oration he delivered at he nomination strikes one with a living awareness of the sobornom (conciliarity) of the Church He said: "I have spent the greater part of my life in secul occupations. But I have always been drawn to the Church, church and amidst worshipper inspired by the prayers of the priest and fortified by the grae

of the sacred rites, I gained ife and light and consolation

or my soul.

"Time and again from my personal experience, both bitter ind otherwise, I was convined that without the Church am dead, and that with the Church I am alive, that without he Church I am weak, and with he Church I am comfortable and precise. I realized that alone am but nothing, that I shall perish alone, but together with he Orthodox faithful, with all he pastors and archpastors I am peing saved. And now the day nas come when I have, in addition to receiving everything rom the Church, also to give o it, that is to offer my time and strength at the Service of he Church."

On December 28, 1958, Sunday of the Holy Forefathers, at the Patriarchal Cathedral of the Epiphany His Holiness Patriarch Aleksy, Metropolitan Nikolai of Crutitsy and Kolomna, Archbihop Makary of Mozhaisk, Archishop Gury of Dnepropetrovsk nd Zaporozhye, Bishop Aleksy of Luga and Bishop Pimen of Mitrov (now His Holiness the atriarch of Moscow and Allussia) consecrated Archimandria Ioann Bishop of Podolsk.

At the presentation of the rchpastoral crosier, His Holiness atriarch Aleksy recalled the words of St. Paul: Neglect not ne gift that is in thee, which was given thee... with the laying n of the hands (1 Tim. 4.14) nd went on to say: "In your ervice, in all of its manifold nanifestations, remember the main thing which you have onfessed before the Church, romising not to seek anything or yourself, but that which is f the Lord Jesus—that is to eek peace for His Church and ne salvation of souls redeemed y His Blood" (JMP, 1959, No. 2, . 35).

In 1960, His Grace Ioann ras appointed by a decree of is Holiness Patriarch Aleksy re Bishop of Berlin and Patriarhal Exarch to Central Europe (from August 22, 1964, archbishop). His fine knowledge of German and English and of West European culture was a great help in his new service.

His Grace Toann delivered lectures and reports and published a book on the life of the Russian Orthodox Church.

In 1962, Archbishop Ioann was appointed Patriarchal Exarch to North and South America and from 1963 he was the Metropolitan of New York and the Aleutian Islands. During these years he took great pains to retain the New York Cathedral of St. Nicholas within the jurisdiction of the Moscow Patriarchate.

He also collected materials on the work in America of Father Ioann Veniaminov (later Metropolitan Innokenty of Moscow; 1797-1879), who was canonized by the Russian Orthodox Church on October 6, 1977, as the Apostle of America and Siberia.

Later, when he administered the See of Yaroslavl and Rostov, on September 16, 1977, Metropolitan Ioann consecrated, in a new building of the Diocesan Administration, a domestic chapel in the name of the newly canonized holy hierarch. In reply to a report on this event, His Holiness Patriarch Pimen wrote: "May the Lord bless the diocesan housewarming of Your Grace and prayers in the new chapel dedicated to St. Innokenty of Moscow."

Metropolitan Ioann felt deep reverence for St. Innokenty for his apostolic labours in Alaska, Kamchatka, Yakutia and the Amur Territory, St. Innokenty was near and dear to him also because he successfully combined his archpastoral service with scholarly patristic studies. As such he was his ideal. In New York he wrote a film scenario "Metropolitan St. Innokenty-the Missionary of Russian America (1797-1879)." In 1986, when already retired, he translated from English a monograph Paul D. Garret "St. InnocentApostle to America" (New York, 1977).

After a ten-year service abroad Metropolitan Ioann petitioned His Holiness Patriarch Aleksy for transfer to a see in Russia and was appointed to serve in Yaroslavl—one of the ancient and famous dioceses of our Church. The land of Yaroslavl was the birth place of the great Hegumen of Russia, Abba Sergy of Radonezh and of the national hero. the Orthodox Prince St. Aleksandr Nevsky. It brought forth a great many saints of God. It also was the native land of the Russian patriarchs lov, Filaret and Tikhon. During the first few years of service in Yaroslavl, Metropolitan Ioann visited all the parishes of the Diocese of Yaroslavl and Rostov. He took particular care not to leave remote parishes without a priest. During his archpastoral service he ordained 82 priests.

He preached a lot and saw to it that his diocesan clergy follow his example. Many of his sermons were published in The Journal of the Moscow Patriarchate and the journal of the Central European Exarchate Stimme der Orthodoxie (The Voice

of Orthodoxy).

His Grace loann received clerics from various dioceses, his former colleagues in secular work, foreign guests and pilgrims. He conducted large correspondence and one of the persons he corresponded with was the German humanist the Rev. Dr. Albert Schweitzer, His Grace loann regarded everyone as a personality, he never imposed his opinion on people and it was probably because of that that he attracted many to Christian faith. He wrote a major work about the Orthodox Prince St. Feodor (Theological Studies; 1973, No. 11). In His studies "The Bible and the Evolution," "Time and Its Problem in the Bible (Reflections of an Orthodox Archpastor)" he examined the relationship between science and religion, demonstrating that the principle of world evolution does not contradict the Christian view of the world. It is to be found in the books of the

In 1984 Metropolitan Ioann participated in the XXII International Geological Congress in worked in its Moscow and sections where the early history of development of the Earth and the evolution of life were examined.

He also completed a work started together with His Grace Gury—"Saints of the Ancient Crimea" (published in JMP, 1988, Nos. 4, 5, 9).

On December 26, 1984, Metropolitan loann retired as a personal pensioner of the Moscow Patriarchate.

As long as his health permitted, he celebrated Divine Liturgy on Sundays and feast days in the Cathedral Church of the Feodorovskaya Icon of the Mother of God.

In April 1988 he received from Berlin a remarkable work of his Berlin friend, the historian Igor Smolich, on the veneration of Russian startsy The Life and Teaching of Startsy (Road to Perfect Life) published in the FRG for the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ. He immediately started translating it wishing to complete it for the jubilee. that is for the canonization at the Local Council of some of the startsy (Bishop Ignaty Bryanchaninov, St. Amvrosy of the Optina Hermitage and Bishop Feofan the Recluse).

During the last few years of his life His Grace Ioann himself possessed the beneficent

gifts of a starets.

On November 6, 1987, he suffered a heart attack, but having recovered came to the cathedral almost every Sunday to receive Holy Communion. And only when he could hardly move, he received Holy Communion at home.

In March 1989 his health sharply deteriorated. Overcoming his weakness, he continued his work, translating theological works published recently in German and English. Shortly before his demise he prepared for publication his work "On the Perfection of the Human Nature of Our Lord Jesus Christ."

The second week in the Lent of that year was the last in his life. He was administered Holy Unction on Wednesday, March 23. On Saturday, March 25, early in the morning he received Holy Communion, remaining for the rest of the day fully conscious, speaking with his near ones and blessing them. At 2.30 p. m. His Grace Ioann fell asleep and several hours later peacefully departed unto the Lord whom he loved with all his heart since his early years.

His Holiness Patriarch Pimen sent the following telegram to Archbishop Platon of Yaroslavl and Rostov: "Having learned of demise of Metropolitan loann. I wish to express my condolences and I am offering up prayers for the repose of his soul with the saints. I ask you, Your Grace to lead the funeral service and convey to all those present and your flock a blessing of God and a request to pray for the newly departed. Patriarch Pimen."

The funeral service of Metropolitan loann according to the monastic order (in keeping with his will) took place at the Cathedral Church of the Feodorovskaya Icon of the Mother of God on its patronal feast, March 27, 1989. The service was conducted by archbishops Platon of Yaroslavl and Rostov and Maksim of Tula and Belev (now of Mogilev and Mstislavl.—Ed.) assisted by numerous clergy.

In the funeral oration Archbishop Maksim stressed Metropolitan toann's dedication to and love for the Holy Church and his particular veneration of the Theotokos, our Intercessoress.

Archbishop Platon said that at the coffin of His Grace Ioann they all felt that they would be missing the departed wise starets. And although they would never see him in person again, they believe that he would reside beneficently in the mansions of the righteous. He wou be ceaselessly interceding f his flock to whom he his devoted nearly two decades his archpastoral labours.

His Grace Ioann was burie within the church grounds by the wall of the cathedral whi enshrines the holy relics the Orthodox Prince St. Feod and his sons Sts. David as Konstantin, the Miracle Works of Yaroslavl, for whom the d parted had a deep reverence as to whom he devoted one of I

May the Lord repose his so together with the righteous!

> Archbishop PLATO of Yaroslavl and Rosi

# Moscow Theological Schools Celebrate the Beginning of the New Academic Year

On September 1, the Moscow neological schools solemnly observed ne beginning of the new academic ear. Early in the morning, profesors, other members of the faculty, udents of the Academy, the Seminary nd the Precentorial Courses gathered or Divine Liturgy at the Academy's hurch of the Protecting Veil, which as celebrated by Archbishop Alekandr of Dmitrov, Rector of the ITA&S assisted by tutors and students Holy Orders. Following Divine iturgy, members of the faculty and udents of the theological schools ffered thanksgiving prayers to the ord, beseeching His grace-filled assisince in studies and educational forts. A moleben for the beginning f the academic year was conducted. was led by Archimandrite Veneikt, First Pro-rector of the Academy ad the Seminary.

As usually happens on this day, noon a solemn procession of the udents and instructors, headed by e Rector, Archbishop Aleksandr, 1d MTA Professor, Metropolitan itirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev, oceeded to the Lavra's Trinity athedral to venerate at the holy lics of St. Sergy and prayerfully seech his blessing for the work in e forthcoming academic year. Prior the moleben Metropolitan Pitirim livered a brief speech, in which said, among other things: "As we rn to the founder of the Holy Trinity oister, the spiritual leader of the and of Russia, we recall his couraous feat of retiring to a wilderness, here, in the quiet of the dense forest, found inner tranquillity and peace, ceiving from the Lord a wealth grace-filled gifts so as to become a urce of spiritual and physical cure r all those who come to him. We, ho embark on the path of pastoral rvice today, do not have to courageously retire to a wilderness. We are surrounded by a world which is inquisitively and keenly following our every word and deed. The demands presented to us by this crucial time are infinitely greater than ever before. People of all walks of life see the Church as an unknown but obvious force from which they expect to obtain society's spiritual rebirth. We profess our infirmity and feebleness, but we know that God's strength is made perfect in weakness. We believe that we are granted it in this church in front of whose altar we must be eech for our souls to be cleansed and filled by Divine grace." Metropolitan Pitirim pointed out further that it is impossible to get an answer to the main issues of life through science, technology or social organization. A person finds this answer in his or her own soul, seeing there a reflection of his or her true face illumined by the gleam of Divine light. "To see this reflection, St. Sergy retired to a wilderness, while we shall pray to the Most Holy Trinity so that, standing here by his relics, listening keenly to the singing or silence, we could see our faces and the reflection of the Divine light, which we are to bring to the world", Metropolitan Pitirim said in conclusion.

After the moleben held at the reliquary of the saint, the instructors and students of the Moscow theological schools venerated at his relics and other shrines contained in St. Nikon's Side-Chapel and Serapion Chamber. Thereupon, Archimandrite Dimitry, assistant rector of the Moscow Theological Seminary, conducted a lity for the dead at the memorial to the late teachers of the Moscow theological schools in the Academy's garden. After that a solemn meeting devoted to the beginning of the academic year was held in the conference hall. It was preceded by the singing of the troparion to the Feast of the Dormition of the Most Holy Mother of God. Archbishop Aleksandr, who opened the function, told the audience that on



ofessors, teachers and students proceeig to the Trinity Cathedral

August 29 he had been received by His Holiness Patriarch Pimen and asked for his primatial and paternal blessing for the forthcoming labours of the academic community. His Holiness had asked him about life in the theological schools. On behalf of the Moscow theological schools instructors and students Archbishop Aleksandr expressed sincere gratitude to His Holiness for his paternal love, constant concern and attention to the needs of the theological schools.

In his report on the results of the meeting of the Academy Council held on August 30, Pro-rector, Prof. M. Ivanov said that this year the number of entrants to the Moscow theological schools had considerably increased: 202 persons had been enrolled in the Seminary, 32—in the Academy, 158—in the extra-mural or correspondence department, and 37—in the Precentorial Courses. Prof. M. Ivanov acquainted the audience with the Council's decision concerning the appointment of class tutors, heads of courses, class monitors and course leaders, as well as the daily routine for the 1989/1990 academic year.

The assembly listened with keen attention to the speech of greeting delivered by Archbishop Aleksandr of Dmitrov, Rector of the Moscow Theological Academy and Seminary, and Head of the Education Committee of the Holy Synod, who congratulated the faculty and students on the beginning of the new academic year.

Addressing those who had crossed the threshold of the theological school for the first time, the Vladyka pointed out that they were confronted with a crucial question: what they should preserve from the experience of the former life and make the foundation for the new that the theological school would offer them. The most valuable thing given by the Church and religious upbringing in the family is faith which should be cherished as a precious asset. One cannot cross the threshold of a theological school and come under its sacred canopy other than with faith combined with reverence inspired by the sanctity of the place and realization of being a chosen one. Perceived as a miracle, as grace granted from above, as a gift, chosenness does not tolerate faith being assigned a secondary place in life. Faith is a shrine of one's soul and the main purpose of human existence, opening for a person access to the sources of grace and sanctity. "The choice that fell upon you, which is of a profoundly personal nature, bears the stamp of general ecclesiastical, perhaps even universal, significance", Archbishop Aleksandr said, addressing the new students of the Moscow theological schools. "You are a new coastal wave of that universal human ocean of spiritual speculation and experience of all times and peoples which at definite historical periods brings forth with fresh vigour the eternal truth about God. Through your medium the truth

about God should reach people of the modern world..."

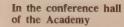
"Celebrating September 1 as the beginning of a new academic year" Archbishop Aleksandr said in conclusion, "fully aware of the true magnitude of the occasion, in view of the exceptionally high responsibility placed on us by the Supreme Authority of the Church and the people of God we entrust our cares and petitions to the prayerful intercession of St. Sergiand the protection of the Most Holy Mother of God, under Whose Heavenly Omophorion we hope to successfully complete the current academic year."

Archimandrite Platon, Secretar of the Academy Council, read ou congratulatory telegrams addresse to the Moscow Theological Academ and Seminary. The first to be read ou was a telegram from His Holines Patriarch Pimen to the Vladyk Rector, instructors and students I congratulate Your Eminence, th pro-rectors, fathers inspectors, th Council's Secretary, the faculty and students of the Moscow theologica schools on the beginning of the new academic year. May the Lord bless th efforts of workers in the field of spirit tual education and the alumni of th schools in educating worthy pastor of our Holy Church and loyal sons of Fatherland. With affection Patriarch PIMEN. Also read out wer the telegrams sent in by Metropolitan Filaret of Kiev and Galicia, Patriarcha Exarch to the Ukraine, Filaret of Minsk and Byelorussia, Yuvenaly c Krutitsy and Kolomna, Bishops Afa nasy of Perm and Solikamsk, Vladim: of Podolsk, Georgy of Chelyabins and Zlatoust, as well as by membe: of the teaching staff and students c the Leningrad and Odessa theologic: schools, clergymen and laymen of the Russian Orthodox Church.

Speaking on behalf of the member of the Academy Council and student who attended the function, Archbished Aleksandr thanked all those who see in their congratulatory telegrams. I his closing address he touched on number of practical issues related the life of theological schools and wished all those present God's hee and success in their teaching efform and studies. The solemn meeting we concluded with the singing of the kontakion "Theotokos sleepeth not

Her intercessions."

Hieromonk NIKO MTS teach





# Leningrad Theological Schools Begin a New Academic Year

Every year, at the end of August, the doors of the Leningrad theological schools open for those who intend to devote their lives to the service of God and people—entrance examinations begin for those who aspire to enter the Theological Academy, the Seminary and the Precentorial Department. This time more young people were enrolled than during the past years: 22 students in the Academy, 109—in the Seminary, and 25 students (young women) in the Precentorial Department.

On September 1, the first day of he new academic year, members of he administration, the faculty and tudents gathered in the Church of the Apostle and Evangelist St. John the Divine. The first Divine Liturgy to be celebrated in the new academic year pegan with the ecphonesis: "Pray, Father, bid a blessing". The choir of he Academy and the Seminary and of the Precentorial Department sang smoothly and prayerfully. The Leningrad theological schools begin their pusy spiritual life again.

After Liturgy, a moleben was conlucted for the beginning of the new cademic year, during which prayers vere offered to the Lord by and for veryone in the church, beseeching fis help in mastering the wisdom aught at the schools.

Archpriest Prof. Vladimir Sorokin, Rector of the Leningrad theological schools, addressed all those present. His speech was permeated with contern for the current needs of the

Church, especially for her future servants, those who now study at theological schools. As the rector and pastor, Father Vladimir is concerned about concrete spiritual questions: are present-day theological educational establishments in a position to provide our Church with deeply religious, educated, sympathetic and kind clergymen? How can the ancient tradition of a more frequent Communion be restored? "We have come here," the Father Rector said, "to learn and understand the specific language of the Church. This is only possible on condition that we lead an active ecclesiastical life, partaking in the Sacraments of the Church." Congraall those present on the beginning of the new academic year, Father Vladimir expressed the hope that it would be spiritually eventful, active and fruitful.

Thereupon everyone kissed the Holy Cross and was aspersed with holy water.

The solemn meeting devoted to the beginning of the academic year was opened by the rector, Archpriest Prof. Vladimir Sorokin. The Secretary of the Council, Hieromonk Sergy, read out congratulatory messages received by the Leningrad theological schools from: His Holiness Patriarch Pimen, Metropolitans Filaret of Kiev and Galicia, Filaret of Minsk and Byelorussia, Aleksy of Leningrad and Novgorod, who was in Tallinn at that time; Rector of the Moscow Theological Academy and Seminary, Arch-

bishop Aleksandr of Dmitrov, Head of the Holy Synod's Education Committee; Rector of the Odessa Theological Seminary, Archpriest Aleksandr Kravchenko.

Deacon Andrei Chizhov, Leningrad Theological Academy and Seminary teacher, delivered a paper: "Religion and the Church as Depicted in Literary Magazines of the Soviet Union". He pointed out that our fellow countrymen learn about the life of the Church not only from the Church herself but also from periodicals, which is a result of the improvement of relationships between the Church and the state under the new social and political conditions.

Just as interesting was a story told by LTA professor, Archbishop Mikhail of Vologda and Veliky Ustyug. He spoke about the talks on religious and ecclesiastical topics which he gave at a state farm, a medical institution and a higher educational establishment. Today representatives of the Church have got an opportunity to commune more widely with people and to preach the Gospel. Vladyka Mikhail's personal experience is evidence of this.

It is to be hoped that the new academic year will be a year of joint creative labour of both the teachers and students, so as to produce not only well educated but also kind and solicitous pastors.

N. DERZHAVIN, LTS teacher

## In the Dioceses =

### Novgorod Diocese

In accordance with the decision f the Executive Committee' of Peole's Deputies of the Novgorod Regional oviet of People's Deputies, the Novforod Diocese received for gratuious use the architectural monuments f republican significance: the 17thentury Vyazhishchi Monastery of t. Nicholas comprising the Cathedral f St. Nicholas, the Church of St. John ne Divine, the Church of the Ascenion and the building with the monks' ells, as well as the Protecting Veil lathedral (19th cent.) and the Church f the Protecting Veil (14th cent.) t the Zverin monastery in the city f Novgorod in order to hold divine services and to house the revived monastery. Land was also allocated in the village of Vyazhishchi Novgorod Region, for the construction of monastic household premises.

The Novgorod chronicles say that every bishop zealously adorned the churches. Especially outstanding in this was Archbishop Evfimy who had "marvellously restored and adorned God's houses in the city and its environs". The chronicles say that he is the founder of the Vyazhishchi monastery.

With the blessing of Archbishop Evfimy, in 1441 the frescoes in the Cathedral of St. Nicholas were painted, many churches in Novgorod were decorated including Santa Sophia and the belfry. Archbishop Evfimy died in 1458 and was buried at the Vyazhishchi monastery. The Novgorod Chronicle says of this: "He was laid at the monastery on the Vyazhishchi, his own creation." In another manuscript, the so-called Avraamki Chronicle it says that in the reign of Archbishop Iona of Novgorod and Hegumen Varlaam of Vyazhishchi "five years later in 1463, by the Church of St. Nicholas in Vyazhishchi, over the grave of Evfimy II, a church was built" and consecrated in his honour.

In the 1920s-1930s the buildings of the Vyazhishchi monastery were left neglected. The refectory was used by the collective farm: beneath there

were made potato pits and silos to store grain, a metal workshop and smithy, a barn, and so on. In the upper section a school was opened. Window and door openings were broadened and the walls were breached to make entrances.

In the book, "On Three Frontiers", written by the former commander of the 59th Army, Colonel General I. Korovnikov and members of the military council of the army, Major-General P. Lebedev (retired) and Major-General Ya. Polyakov (retired), there is an account of the liberation of Vyazhishchi in January 1944: "The 65th Division and the 16th Tank Brigade on the night of January 18 occupied Vyazhishchi, one of the hardest strongpoints of the enemy to the north-west of Novgorod. As soon as the firing ceased and the tanks stopped the men, flushed with the recent battle, took off their helmets, and grew quiet seeing before them a marvellous sight. The monument of Old Russian architecture, though pitted and covered with cinder, rose before them in its unique majesty. Then near the smooth pond, under the age-old lime trees the liberators buried their fallen comrades.'

Annually, in commemoration of all those who had defended our country and the whole world from the fascist evil, a panikhida is held in the monastery, on the eve of the Epiphany, for "warriors who fell on the battle-

field".

Today, there are three buildings on the territory of the Vyazhishchi monastery: the Cathedral of St. Nicholas, the residence of the father superior and the monks' cells.

The four pillared and five cupolaed St. Nicholas's Cathedral dates back to 1681-1683; it is surrounded on three sides by a stone vaulted gallery. Its interior is divided into two storeys, the lower is the Church of St. Evfimy whose relics are entombed there. Preserved are the 19th century frescoes in the semicircular vaults at the top of the façade. Among those depicted are the Novgorod saints: Archbishop Evfimy, Varlaam of Khutyn, Antony the Roman, Bishop Nikita and Archbishop Ioann.

The superior's residence is a two storey building which housed the offices and the refectory. In the eastern part of the building, upstairs was the sanctuary of the chapel dedicated to the Ascension of the Lord, and downstairs, one dedicated to St. John the Divine. An octogonal one-tier belfry adjoins the western side of the building. St. Nicholas's Cathedral and the residence of the superior are

connected by a gallery with the western porch of ancient construction and the eastern one built in the 19th century. The outer walls are adorned with multi-coloured tiles. The building that housed the monks' cells, now without floors, windows, doors or roof, is awaiting diligent and laborious restoration.

The stone walls round the monastery grounds were dismantled in the 20th century. They too will have to be

rebuilt.

Repair and restoration works have already started in the lower storey of St. Nicholas's Cathedral on Vyazhishchi, where repose the relics of "our father Evfimy Archbishop of Novgorod and Miracle Worker, now resting with the saints".

There will be much work and expense. You may send your donations for the restoration of the monastery to Account No. 000701705, Novgorod Zhilsotsbank. The ruling bishop, Metropolitan Aleksy of Novgorod and Leningrad trusts that there will be people willing to help bear the weight of the restoration and building work in the Cathedral of the Protecting Veil, the Church of the Protecting Veil of the Zverin monastery in the city of Novgorod and St. Nicholas's Monastery in Vvazhishchi.

Archpriest MIKHAIL ELAGIN,

#### Novosibirsk Diocese

On June 19, the Feast of the Holy Spirit, Metropolitan Gedeon of Novosibirsk and Barnaul consecrated the altar of the Protecting Veil Cathedral in the city of Krasnoyarsk, Novosibirsk Diocese, which was returned to the Church in February 1989. After it was closed down in 1961 the cathedral building was used as a workshop and exhibition hall. Within two months, through the efforts of the faithful, the clergymen, and Archpriest Sergy Timonov, Superintendent Dean of the Krasnovarsk Territory, proper order was restored in the cathedral.

The Cathedral of the Protecting Veil is an example of the Siberian type of the Russian baroque. The foundation was laid in 1785 and the construction lasted ten years. Unfortunately, while the edifice was utilized improperly, the frescoes were destroyed, the iron floor made to ventilate the foundation and walls was removed and replaced with marble, as a result of which the walls grew damp. The Cathedral now requires major restoration.

Metropolitan Gedeon assisted by the clergy performed the solemn consecration and then celebrated Divin Liturgy. The choir under V. Ryazanosang solemnly. During the service Vladyka Gedeon ordained Deaco Bogdan Gomzyak priest to serve it the Church of the Holy Spirit in the village of Kuragino and awarded the superintendent dean, Archpriest Serg Timonov, a hierarchal certificate of merit. Many clergymen of the Krasnoyarsk Church District receive ecclesiastical awards that day.

After the Divine Liturgy whic was followed by a procession and thanksgiving moleben, Metropolita Gedeon delivered a sermon. The super intendent dean, Archpriest Serg Timonov, thanked the hierarch cordially for coming and leading the

church solemnities.

In the evening of June 19, Metro politan Gedeon gave a festive reception which was attended by the district and region civil authorities clergymen, parishioners, representatives of public and cultural organizations, well-known writers and journalists. During the reception, the speakers noted the great contribution made by the Church to the cause of moral renewal of the people, peacemaking and patriotic education.

Academician K. Aleksandrov chain

Academician K. Aleksandrov, chai man of the territorial peace committee presented the Krasnoyarsk Deane with a citation of the Soviet Peace Committee for its effective activitien the cause of peace. The guestrom Czechoslovakia spoke in greetim

On June 20, Metropolitan Gedec went to a meeting with the Sovia authorities in Krasnoyarsk. Durin the talk they touched upon the question of the Annunciation Churwhich had been handed over to the Russian Church but was still occupiby an enterprise. Vladyka Gedeon all asked for permission to build a nechurch on the right bank of the Enis River where many believers live The city authorities regarded Metropolitan Gedeon's request with under standing.

That evening a charity concerwas given in the concert has Russian religious hymns were sung the choirs of the Protecting Vand the Trinity churches. The beoffice returns were handed over to a territorial fund for charity and medical assistance.

From August 5 to 9, 1989, Meta politan Gedeon of Novosibirsk a Barnaul paid a visit to his flock



etropolitan Gedeon of Novosibirsk and Barnaul blessing dievers in the newly-consecrated Cathedral of the Protecting Veil of Mother of God in Krasnoyarsk

uzbass. On August 5, on his way om Novosibirsk to Novokuznetsk, adyka Gedeon stopped over in the ty of Leninsk-Kuznetsky, Kemerovo egion. For a quarter of a century e faithful of this big mining town d not have a church of their own. 1987, after lengthy negotiations, e community of believers was there gistered and at last the Procting Veil Prayer House was oped. Now a new church, which is nost finished, is being built nearby. ne builders are putting the finishing uches to the main cupola of the tall d graceful church which will rtainly be an adornment to the town. etropolitan Gedeon conducted a pleben in the old prayer house, then essed and asperged the worshippers d delivered an exhortation to those to were preparing that day for Holy ptism. Afterwards Vladyka Gedeon pected the new church and blessed workers.

Metropolitan Gedeon conducted vine services at the Church of Michael the Archangel in Novokuztsk on August 5 and 6; at the turch of St. Elijah in Osinniki August 6; at the Church of the otecting Veil in Prokopyevsk on tgust 7; at the Church of All Saints Mezhdurechensk on August 8.

Mezhdurechensk Metropolitan ideon inspected the place assigned the building of a new church d had a meeting with the city authoies. On August 9, the Feast of St. Panteleimon the Great Martyr, Vladyka Gedeon, assisted by many members of the clergy, celebrated Divine Liturgy and on the eve, officiated at All-Night Vigil at the Church of St. Panteleimon in the village of Kuzedeevo, Kemerovo Region. After the All-Night Vigil Vladyka Gedeon conducted a moleben at the spring which is a kilometre and a half away from the church and is a place of pilgrimage for pious believers.

**During Divine Liturgy Metropolitan** Gedeon ordained Deacon Vladimir Semenov priest and Hypodeacon Demchenko Aleksandr deacon. Archpriest Vasily Buglakov, Rector of the Church of St. Michael the Archangel in Novokuznetsk, preached a sermon on the veneration of St. Panteleimon the Great Martyr. After the festal moleben and proces-"Many Years" was sung. Then Vladyka Gedeon congratulated the congregation on their patronal feast. Hegumen Vsevolod Baranov, Rector of the Church of St. Panteleimon in the village of Kuzedeev, cordially thanked the hierarch on behalf of the parishioners. Metropolitan Gedeon returned to Novosibirsk that same day.

In all the churches of Kuzbass Metropolitan Gedeon preached during divine services. Addressing the flock, among other things, he called on the worshippers to pray for the miners and invoke God's blessing upon their labour. He reminded them of the great responsibility of each man before God, before the Church, and before their native country. Metropolitan Gedeon thanked the faithful of Kuzbass for their zeal in opening new parishes, in the building of new churches, and participation in the charitable works of the Russian Church.

On August 11, 1989, in Novosibirsk, Metropolitan Gedeon of Novosibirsk and Barnaul attended the official opening of the Novosibirsk branch of the scientific and technological complex "Microsurgery of the Eye".

The director-general of the complex, corresponding member of the USSR Academy of Medical Sciences. Prof. S. Fedorov, USSR People's Deputy, speaking at the solemn opening of the complex noted not only the need to introduce new medical technology, and create necessary conditions for research, but also to cultivate goodness and charity as spiritual bases of healing. In his speech at the opening ceremony Metropolitan Gedeon adduced the gospel example of how Jesus Christ gave sight to the blind man.

Metropolitan Gedeon called the work of the Novosibirsk branch of the complex realistic charity (even on the opening day operations were made). He noted also the contribution of the believers of Novosibirsk to the establishment of the new clinic. "Ten thousand of our parishioners donated a ruble each for the building of the Novosibirsk branch of the new medical centre."

On August 12, Prof. S. Fedorov and his wife called on Metropolitan Gedeon at his suburban residence. Present were also the assistant general manager of the new clinic, A. Semenov. Vice-Chairman of the Novosibirsk City Executive Committee A. Alidzhanov, and Archpriest D. Budko, Dean of the Novosibirsk Cathedral Church of the Ascension and other members of the cathedral clergy. The conversation was unconstrained and dealt with the diverse problems of the present day ecclesio-social and cultural life. Special attention was given to the question of practical cooperation between our country's medicine and the Russian Orthodox Church. They talked of charity and compassion, philanthropy and self-sacrifice—the qualities and virtues upon which the work of physicians and clergymen

Archpriest BORIS PIVOV AROV

#### Volyn Diocese

Jubilee of an Archpastor. May 13, 1989, was the 60th birthday of Archbishop Varlaam of Volyn and Rovno. With the blessing of the archpastor the jubilee was celebrated on May 11.

Metropolitan Nikodim of Lvov and Drogobych, Bishop Nikanor (now of Sumy and Akhtyrka), superintendent deans and the clergy of Volyn Diocese as well as numerous believers arrived to congratulate Vladyka Varlaam in

the city of Lutsk.

After the Divine Liturgy at the Cathedral Church of the Holy Trinity in Lutsk a moleben was held with the singing of "Many Years". Metropolitan Nikodim and Bishop Nikanor congratulated the Vladyka Varlaam warmly and wished him good health and God's help in his work for the good of the Holy Church. Metropolitan Nikodim presented him with an icon of the Mother of God "It Is Meet".

Archpriest Viktor Vashchuk, secretary of the diocesan administration, read out the congratulatory address on behalf of the clergy of Volyn Diocese and the employees of the diocesan administration. The latter presented Vladyka Varlaam with a

crozier.

On behalf of the superintendent deans of the diocese Archimandrite Nifont, Superintendent Dean of the



Archbishop Varlaam officiating at the Cathedral Church of Lutsk on his 60th birthday, May 11, 1989

Rozhishche Church District, Volyn Region, spoke in greeting and presented His Grace with a holy panagia. The parishioners of the cathedr church and numerous believers of the diocese presented the Vladyka with bouquets of spring flowers.

Archbishop Varlaam cordially than ked Metropolitan Nikodim, Bisho Nikanor, Archimandrite Nifont, the clergy and parishioners for their gree

tings and prayers.

On that day Vladyka Varlaa gave a reception at the diocess administration to mark his birthda Among the guests of honour we V. Maslosh, representative of the Council for Religious Affairs at the UkSSR Council of Ministers in the Volyn Region and Yu. Skupsky, the Council representative in the Royn Region.

The Archbishop Varlaam receive numerous congratulatory telegrar from archpastors, clergymen ar

laymen of our Church.

On May 14, at the Cathedr Church of St. Vladimir in Kie Metropolitan Filaret of Kiev at Galicia, Patriarchal Exarch to the Ukraine, read out the ukase of Holiness Patriarch Pimen of Mosco and All Russia awarding Archbish Varlaam the Order of St. Serg 2nd Class, on the occasion of 160th birthday, and presented his with the award. Metropolitan Filar warmly congratulated Archbish Varlaam on his birthday and wish him good health and fresh success for the good of the Russian Orth dox Church and the Motherland.

### On Christmas

Christians are joyfully celebrating today the Naivity of Christ, the day the Son of God appeared n the world to save mankind from evil which dominat-

ed in every sphere of human life.

Christ brought salvation to the world. Under the action of His power of grace the influence upon nan's soul of inherited moral corruption is weakened and man conquers in his struggle with evil and ucceeds in goodness, if he desires it, of course.

Without Christ and His help men lose many moral values; animal instinct or calculating egoism tips the cales. It was thus in all historical periods when eligious world outlook died down. Thus it was in he age of Augustus and Tiberius when Christ was born.

In each man from his very birth there is moral ecay, sin, which holds him in a state of fall and reakness. Only faith can break the stubborn sensual vill. The basic movements of the soul acquire greater trength in religious feeling. Reverence before God Vho reads the most secret thoughts in the soul, read of eternal punishment, hope of eternal reward, ne authority of great ascetics, fear of public opinion, ne educational influences of the environment unites 1to one feeling which is very intricate though it seems very simple to our consciousness. This feeling restrains the lower instincts and manifestations of man while the grace-filled power of the Sacraments rouses him to goodness, righteousness and purity.

Throughout the centuries many attempts were made to erase the religious element from the consciousness and life of humanity, to remove the influence of religious feeling on man's will. However, without religion the moral principles are deprived of firm support in life. If there is no higher surveillance over man-neither beneficent nor wrathful-and he becomes supreme lord of the world, doing exactly as he desires, in order to enjoy the pleasures of life, then both the great ascetic and great criminal have an equal right to existence since all man's aspirations will be qualitatively the same and there will be no difference between good and evil...

Only religion, only the love and righteousness of Christ, His self-sacrifice and self-denial can bring the world victory of good over evil, of truth over falsehood. That is why on that Night in Bethlehem the heavenly host sang with such enthusiasm: Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men (Lk. 2, 14). That is why all Christendom recalls with such joy the Son of God's appearance in the world, for He showed men the true path to

goodness and righteousness. Amen.

Metropolitan GRIGORY Chukov († 1955)

Delivered on January 6, 1934.

## Two Epiphanies

In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and

f the Holy Spirit.

The Feast of the Baptism of the Lord is also called piphany, because during the Baptism there was an ppearance of God before men. Then the heavens pened and the Holy Spirit appeared in the form f a dove and the Heavenly Father manifested Himself the voice saying: Thou art my beloved Son, in hom I am well pleased (Mk. 1. 11).

The Feast of the Baptism of the Lord is also called lumination, because having appeared Christ dispersed te darkness of delusion of every sort—false idolatry

and sinful darkness—and granted people the light of true knowledge of God and the light of righteousness. He illumined those sitting in darkness and in the shadow of death (Lk. 1. 79), says St. Luke. But we know that where there is Divine Light there is life. This is written in the Gospel According to St. John, who says: In him [i. e. in Christ] was life; and the life was the light of men (Jn. 1. 4).

And so Christ the Saviour, Who was baptized in the River Jordan, not only manifested God to us but brought with Him for us both light and life. That is why believing parents should see to it that their children are baptized in infancy. How can they be left in darkness? How can they be deprived of life when both are transmitted to them through the Sacra-

Delivered on Epiphany, January 19, 1982.

ment of Baptism? That is why the infant soul must be illumined by the Sacrament of Baptism, infants must receive the Holy Spirit. The path to the Lord must not be barred to infants according to the words of Christ Himself Who said: Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven (Mt. 19. 14).

Baptism is second birth. The Lord said: Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God (Jn. 3. 5). So how can the entrance to the Kingdom of Heaven be barred

to children?

Finally, there is another aspect to Epiphany spoken by St. Paul in his epistle to Titus which has been read.

It appears that the Epiphany which took place during the Baptism of the Lord was only the first one and there will be a second Epiphany. St. Paul addressing Titus says: The grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world

(Tit. 2. 11-12). Thus, the first Epiphany, the Baptism of the Lord, gives us the commandment of life—how we must live. We must live rejecting dishonour and worldly designs; we must live chastely, righteously and piously. This is, so to say, our life's programme.

Before us, however, is the future: we must look for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ

(Tit. 2. 13).

This is the second Epiphany—the appearance in glory of the Great God and our Lord Jesus Christ This is the Second Coming of Christ. We must allive in expectation of it because the expectation of the second Epiphany, that is, the Coming of Christ is what makes us live according to the Christian commandments—chastely and righteously.

And so by celebrating the first Epiphany, the Baptism of the Lord, let us await the second Epiphany wher Christ will come down from Heaven in order to gran Eternal Life to those who endeavoured to live according to His commandments. Amen.

Metropolitan IOANN Vendland († 1989)

## Travellers of the Road of Damascus

### Disciples of the Disciples

People who had responded to the preaching of the Lord and His Apostles formed an apostolic community of the first Christians. And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common (Acts 4. 32). We know neither names nor characters of those who had believed. But these first strips of the world's new rich soil upon which grew the wheat of God's righteousness, feed not only individual human souls, but entire communities, nations and the Church herself, who has aspired throughout history to organize herself following the example of the first Christians. Those people were overflowed with true love for Christ, regarding it as a matter of primary importance and not just another one of their worldly affairs. What distinguishes a true Christian is his or her complete and unreserved following of Christ. Any deviation from Christ in the world is, in fact, nothing but a deviation from giving oneself completely to Him.

The Apostle, proclaiming Christ the Lord, preached also completely devoted discipleship. The measure of Christianity is the immeasurableness of the aspiration for Christ when one gives to Him the whole of one's physical as well as intellectual and spiritual "property"... Only on these paths do people acquire genuine and positive like-mindedness and unanimity and live in unity which existed among the first

disciples of the Word and their disciples, a unity no conditional upon, or achieved through, the action of the world's elements, as is the case in our days but through a marvellous permeation of our heart with heavenly life. One must have a child's hear to believe all the words of Christ (believe withou any reservations). All evil "adultness" comes out in scepticism, too much false knowledge and pretended carnal "experience of life". The world would no have come to know and love Christianity if the Apostle had not by them the "first Christians", these "second lights"—the disciples of the disciples, obscure men who were as ardent as the Apostles themselves. The still exist in the world... "If they were not," one Orthodox bishop said, "the sun would die for there would be no reason for it to shine."

### The Young Men Who Buried Ananias

The burial of the dead was traditionally entrusted to young men. They did their work speedily and readily. Pagans considered burial as one of the most important things in a person's life whereas the Christians commissioned young men to bury the remains. We see how simply and easily the burial was accomplished. And the young men arose, wound him up, and carried him out, and buried him (Acts 5. 6). This is yet another example of the first

Christians' childlike simplicity of their simple devotion to God: no conventionality, no artificiality, no complexity of life...

In this simplicity it is easier to go to God with love and commit everything to Him, to the last jot.

#### Travellers of the Road of Damascus

We all know the traveller to Damascus—it is Saul, the future illuminator of the world. But who were his fellow travellers? We do not know their names but they were undoubtedly Jews who, like Saul, hated the name of Jesus. But what happened to them after their leader Saul was converted? When Saul was visited by the Saviour on the road to Damascus the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man (Acts 9. 7). Afterwards Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus (Acts 9. 8).

He set out on the road for Damascus with his physical sight but spiritually blind, and reached Danascus having a spiritual vision but physically blind. Half the way he led the spiritually blind and the other nalf the spiritually blind led him, a blind man, but only physically... His complete healing was to take place n Damascus. What happened to his fellow travellers? They did hear the voice from Heaven. But the voice was not addressed to them, that is why they could not understand it. In another place of Holy Scripture the Apostle, speaking of himself and his journey to Damascus, says that his fellow travellers did not hear anything but only saw the light, the reflection of he radiance from Christ's image, without seeing he image itself. In the same way one hears an incomprehensible voice and does not grasp the meaning of the words. Saul's fellow travellers saw something and heard something, but in fact they neither saw nor heard anybody and were rooted to the spot: the men which journeyed with him stood speechless. Some of them perhaps perceived the light, others neard a sound resembling a voice...

Unquestionably these fellow travellers of Saul were also, to some measure, called by the Saviour, yet not nanifestly but latently. To them fell some crumbs rom the Heavenly Table, which so completely and or all his life fed the Apostle of the Gentiles. The road of Damascus saw the prophetic appearance of Christian love in the world. For one it came in a clear roice and radiance, for others (and many of them) as something vague and extraneous, although myste-

iously radiant.

The road to Damascus is the earthly path of man. Fruth manifests itself on it. But not everybody traversing this path meets Truth face to face. For some it is only a vague sound, a reflected light. However, he Lord brings man to His House even by a vague sound and reflected light of Truth.

# The Men Who Lowered the Apostle in the Basket

Then the disciples took him by night, and let him down by the wall in a basket (Acts 9. 25).

Those who lowered the Apostle in a basket from the city wall were great figures of Divine Providence, practically Christian saviours. These first Christians of Damascus, with their sobriety of spirit, were truly amazing. Given such manifestation of Divine Power and Divine Love as they had witnessed, it would have been easy to tempt the Lord and, trusting in Him, pass through the gates where Paul was being watched day and night (Acts 9. 24) by those who wanted to kill him. To go and meet the challenge... It would have been easy to choose the way of superficial and essentially proud and egoistic heroism. However, neither the new Christian Apostle nor the Christians of Damascus did so, but chose instead a simple human way dictated by most natural considerations. The genuine spirituality of the first Christians of Damascus was manifested here.

They did not attempt wilfully the miraculous, although they were surrounded by miracles. They honoured the natural human way: a basket and a rope... A false religion invented by men would never have admitted such a fact. The path of God's Apostle lay through a "humiliating" night flight in a basket with the help of the first Christians—how true to life and what simplicity of spirit! Providence needed precisely such non-dreamers in the great cause of illuminating and saving the world by other-world righteousness.

This Aeneas is known far less to the world than Vergil's hero. The latter travelled round the world and accomplished various deeds of human glory, while the former kept his bed for eight years, and was sick of the palsy (Acts 9. 33). The traveller did not make any single man better while the paralytic converted to the Lord the inhabitants of Lydda and Saron. He did not accomplish this through any feats but only through the fact that he accepted the power of God and was healed by it.

Aeneas

The illness of Aeneas (as of many people in the world) was not unto death, but for the glory of God (Jn. 11. 4). This most silent figure of Divine Providence was cured by the Lord through Peter after his trial. Peter said unto him, Aeneas, Jesus Christ maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately (Acts 9. 34). With the word (just as in the creation of the world) a deed was done. Aeneas, who had been in bed for eight years, arose. Everybody in Saron and Lydda saw him and were converted to the Lord.

Aeneas, an ordinary unknown man, preached the power of God silently, by the sheer example of his life. This was a simple, obedient and meek soul.

Archbishop IOANN Shakhovskoy († 1989)

(To be continued)

# The Second Article of the Creed

"I believe in one Lord Jesus Christ, the Only-Begotten Son of God, Begotten of His Father before all worlds, Light of Light, Very God of Very God, Begotten, not made, Being of one substance with the Father, By

Whom all things were made."

The second article of the Creed tells us of the Son of God. We believe in the Holy Trinity—God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit. The Son of God is the Second Hypostasis of the Holy Trinity. When the Son of God was born on earth of the Virgin Mary He received the name of Jesus Christ which was announced to the Virgin Mary by the Archangel Gabriel. Jesus translated from the Hebrew means Saviour. The Saviour of people, the Saviour of the whole world, for humanity had been awaiting deliverance, awaiting its Saviour.

Christ in Greek means the Anointed One. Kings, prophets, and chief priests of the Old Testament were anointed with holy oil. The three ministries merged in the person of Jesus Christ. Christ was almighty as a king; the gospel tells us that He taught as one having authority, and not as the Pharisaic scribes (Mt. 7. 29). Christ had the power of prophetic vision: when he talked to people He saw everything in them, foresaw their future and knew the destiny of the world. The Old Testament chief priests offered in sacrifice an unblemished lamb for the sins of people and their own; so Christ, in fulfilment and consummation of the Old Testament, appeared both as Chief Priest and Lamb without blemish and offered Himself for sacrifice.

"I believe in one Lord Jesus Christ, the ... Son of God." The word Lord is one of the names of God one comes across in the Bible, another one is e. g. Jeho-

vah, which means "the one who is."

"I believe in ... the Only-Begotten Son of God, Begotten of His Father.." All the saints of God and everyone who receives Holy Baptism and is in the bosom of the Orthodox Church, are sons and daughters of God by grace, but Christ is the Only-Begotten Son in substance. St. John the Divine says: No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him (Jn. 1. 18). This is a personal attribute which distinguishes the Son of God from the other Hypostases because God is One in substance but three in Hypostases: God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit. His mind and will are present in all the Three Hypostases. The only possible way of distinguishing among them is to specify their interrelation. Thus St. Gregory of Nazianzus, whom the Holy Orthodox Church venerates as the author of canons and hymns dedicated to the Holy Trinity, says: The quality of being unborn and having no beginning are the attributes of God the Father, the quality of being born is the attribute of the Son, and emanation is the attribute of the Holy Spirit. The saint draws the following parallel by way of explanation: the sun generates light from which rays

emanate, and all are one. Without the sun ther would be neither light nor rays.

"Begotten ... before all worlds..." Christ is eternal just as God the Father and God the Holy Spirit.

"Begotten ... Light of Light ... " Holy Scriptur often calls God the Light and affirms that everything connected with God brings light and clarity into th world. And Christ says: I am the light of the world (Jn. 8. 12). God the Father is the Light and God the Son is Light of Light. The Holy Fathers expound this by an example: if we bring a candle to a burning one and it lights up, this is one and the same flame, on and the same fire. So too with God. Christ's teaching enlightens all people. Without knowledge of God without knowledge of faith man sits as it were in a darl room and does not see light. But when Christ enlighten the heart of man and he has faith in God and endeavours to live according to God's commandments then his soul, heart and mind are enlightened, and man walks in the Light of Christ.

During All-Night Vigil the priest exclaims "Glory to Thee Who hast shown us the light." In Lent, during the Liturgy of the Presanctified Gifts, a candle is brought forth, all bend thei heads, and the priest intones: "The Light of Chris enlighteneth all men." The Lord Himself enlighten people and the teaching of Christ brings the faithfu into communion with Divine Light. The Lord was transfigured on Mount Tabor in front of His disciples and as the Evangelist says: His raiment becamshining, exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller or earth can white them (Mk. 9. 3). An unearthly radiance illumined Christ during His transfiguration. And this Light can be seen by ascetics when they pray ardently to God. The Lord sends them the Divine Light of Tabo: to reveal His Godhead to them. We see nimbi on the icons of saints and learn e. g. from the Lif of St. Serafim of Sarov that sometimes people coule not look at the saint because his face shone so radiantly By entering into communion with God man enters into communion with His Divine Light.

"Very God of Very God..." We call the Son of God the True God because as God is true so is the Son of God In the First Epistle of St. John the Divine, he says: We know that the Son of God is come, and hat given us an understanding, that we may know hin that is true, and we are in him that is true, even it his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life (1 Jn. 5. 20). Christ was not created as the Angelewere, nor, as the heretic Arius taught, as man was the is the true God. At the First Ecumenical Councithe Holy Fathers declared that the Son of God was not created because if He was created He would not by the true God. And St. Nicholas, according to Tradition even hit Arius, because he could not bear blasphements.

against the name of God.

"Being of one substance with the Father..." During Divine Liturgy we sing: "Let us have love one t

nother, that so with one mind acknowledge the rinity consubstantial and undivided." Christ said of imself: I and my Father are one (Jn. 10. 30). When he Apostle Philip asked: Lord, shew us the Father, so not we can see, Christ replied: He that hath seen the hath seen the Father (Jn. 14. 8-9).

"By Whom all things were made ... "Since the Son of od is of one substance with the Father He is so the Creator of the world: He was in the world, and ne world was made by him (Jn. 1. 10). He created verything in Heaven and on Earth, things visible and rvisible: Whether they be thrones, or dominions, or rincipalities, or powers: all things were created by im, and for him (Col. 1. 16). The creation of the orld and everything that exists in the world was the ork of the entire Holy Trinity. The Creed calls God ne Father the Maker of Heaven and Earth, and God ne Son the Creator, saying: "By Whom all things ere made", and the Holy Spirit is called the Life-Giver. he Father creates in the Holy Spirit by the Word, hich is stated many times over by the Holy Fathers. t. Basil the Great says so too by calling the Father ne First Cause of all creation, the Son the Acting ause, and the Holy Spirit the Accomplishing Cause. his is briefly about the second article of the reed.

We must know the confession of the Orthodox faith ecause if we do not know the Creed we cannot teach thers. Sometimes in a talk with heterodox Christians about our faith we see them speaking for hours on end, whereas we cannot produce anything intelligible ourselves. Every day we should read the Creed and ask God for intelligence so that He may teach us to understand our faith and the Scriptures; not in order to rise above other people or show that we know more than others, but in order to believe in God in the right way. The Holy Fathers, especially St. Serafim of Sarov, bequeath to us to read the Creed at least once a day. The Creed is sung during Divine Liturgy and is also read at the administration of all Sacraments. The Sacrament of Holy Orders is administered at Divine Liturgy and the Sacrament of Matrimony, although separated from Liturgy, is considered to be a continuation of the Sacrament of the Eucharist. The offices of Holy Unction and Confession also include the Creed. When a bishop is being installed he makes his confession of true faith before the people. The Creed must also be read in order to know well our Orthodox doctrine, so that we may always answer anyone asking us how to believe correctly in the right way. Faith at times lessens in a person and knowledge is forgotten, that is why we constantly read the same prayers: morning, evening and other prayers. That is why the Creed must be read constantly, in order that the correct understanding of our faith may never decrease.

> Archpriest VLADIMIR RIGIN, Moscow Diocese

# FOR PEACE AND THE SURVIVAL OF HUMANITY

### A Prayer for Peace

On September 1, 1939, the Second World War was unleashed. For half a century the horrors of the great slaughter, which involved 72 states, cannot be erased from the memory of people. The Soviet and foreign press has responded to this data by numerous historical, analytical and unmasking publications. But nobody can furnish an answer to the most burning question: can mankind be guaranteed against the recurrence of similar cataclysms?

Christians all over the world are praying for peace, reposing all their hopes on the Lord. On September 1, 1989, an ecumenical prayer, devoted to the 50th anniversary of the beginning of the Second World War, was held in the Church of Sts. Peter and Paul the Apostles in Lefortovo, Moscow.

The common prayer for the protection of the sacred gift of life on Earth and for delivering humanity from the horrors of war, death and violence was preceded by a sermon delivered by Protopresbyter Vitaly Borovoi, Deputy

Head of the Department of External Church Relations of the Moscow Patriarchate, professor of the Moscow Theological Academy. He said, among other things: "Recalling this tragedy today, Christians all over the world are praying to God, beseeching Him to prevent new conflicts and save the human race and life on Earth, since mankind has proved to be incapable of preventing new dangers itself, just as it was incapable of averting the past war. We have assembled here to offer up our prayers to the Most High. All these years since the end of the war a great deal has been written and said in an attempt to find those who are to blame. And yet it is the whole of mankind which is to blame. The initiators are largely responsible, of course, but mankind as a whole is to blame for allowing the very possibility of the war's beginning. Therefore, all of us must repent. But this is not enough either. Humanity should understand the main thing: when people abandon

God and ignore the sacre commandments calling for low and fraternity, for preserving human life, when people decide that they will build a new Tower of Babel by themselves, then, as wall know, all this enterprise end in tragedy.

"A war spells an incredibl depreciation of moral values, hu man life and degradation of huma personality. The entire politics activity of the belligerent countrie was based on violence of on nation over another, of one ma over another. And the whol world turned either into warrin groups of people fighting agains each other or into a huge concenration camp for all who, for on reason or another, were not to th liking of the other side. I thin that mankind must not only reper now but also pray to the Lore beseeching Him to allow peopl to restore moral values which wi prevent fresh conflicts. These me ral values were announced to the world by Christianity and permes te the entire modern civilization And this is what we must pra-

The office of the prayer wa commenced by the ecphonesis c the rector of the church Archpriest Anatoly Novikov, vetran of the Great Patriotic Wa (1941-1945): "Blessed be th Lord now, and ever, and unt ages of ages. Amen." Everyon who took part in the commo prayer pronounced the Lord Prayer in his or her own language Thereupon the entire congregation prayed for universal peace an for the unity of all. Out of respefor the host, the Russian Orthodd



Protopresbyter Vitaly Borovoi addression the participants in the ecumenical prayer the Church of Sts. Peter and Paul, Mosco

Church, the Creed was read in Russian. A representative of the All-Union Council of Evangelical Christians-Baptists read verses from Genesis (11, 1-9), telling of the construction of the Tower of Babel, the time when peoples began to be affected by discord. Thou art the God that doest wonders, sang the choir, while Father Norman Meiklejohn, the chaplain of the US Embassy, sang an extract from the Epistle to the Ephesians (2, 8-10, 13-18), calling upon the faithful to perform good works and slay the enmity. Bishop Niphon, representative of the Patriarch of Antioch to the Patriarch of Moscow, read Gospel chapters about reconciliation (from

the Sermon of the Mount, Mt. 5. 21-26) and about peace bequeathed to us by the Saviour (Jn. 14. 23-27).

A special place in the ecumenical prayer for peace was devoted to the litany of penance, with everyone repeating to himself the words pronounced aloud: "O loving God, heed to the prayers of our people for mercy and grant us forgiveness for all our sins. Help us die with Christ once again, so that we should not sin and live again with Him for Thee. Pour Thy Holy Spirit into our hearts and lead us to a more loyal service in everything that we say and what we really are. Blessed be the Lord God unto ages of ages. Amen.'

Taking part in the prayer were also Archimandrite Gavriil, representative of the Patriarch of Bulgaria to the Patriarch of Moscow; V. G. Kulikov, Executive Editor of the Bratsky Vestnik (Fraternal Messenger), a magazine of Evangelical Christians-Baptists; Rev. Max Lafser, of the USA; staff members of Synodal institutions of the Moscow Patriarchate, clerics of the city of Moscow and the Moscow region, and parishioners. Singing during the prayer was the choir of students of the Moscow Theological Academy.

E. BELYAKOVA

# 30th Anniversary of the Foundation of the Christian Peace Conference

Thirty years are the average period between the birth of one generation and that of the next. Thirty years ago, in 1958, the Christians of Czechoslovakia, imbelled and motivated by the nistory they had lived through, urrived at the conviction that hey needed to take some resolute measures to save peace on earth. They belonged to a country which, following an ageong period of oppression, upheld ner national dignity in World War I and won freedom. Their tate, however, existed for only 20 years. In 1938 in Munich, he great powers of the West capitulated to Hitler's ambitions or domination and sacrificed Suletenland, which, however, in 10 way slaked the greed of Berman fascism. Czechoslovakia vas occupied.

But it was not only political easons which prompted Czecholovak Christians to advance peace initiatives: the World Alliance for nternational Fellowship of Churches—an ecumenical peace movenent—conducted a conference on he universal disarmament of the Christian world in Prague in 1928. It was a meeting of this alliance teld in Fanø in 1934 which

heard a call of its youth secretary Dietrich Bonhöffer for convening a universal church forum on problems of peace and security, which sounded as a warning against fascism with its plans of subjugating the world.

In 1948, when the World Council of Churches was being founded in Amsterdam, Josef Hromádka, a noted Czechoslovak public figure, and John Foster Dulles opposed each other: Hromádka with a few associates speaking up for peace, socialism, conciliation and justice and Dulles anticommunism, advocating through the abuse of the Gospel. The World Alliance ceased to exist, as did the peacemaking oikoumene. Soon representatives of world Christianity unleashed a cold war against the peoples and countries of socialism (also Christian!). The cold war became aggravated because of the unsettled German question and the threat of use of the atomic bomb which had been tested Hiroshima and Nagasaki: it was no longer a weapon, but a means of mass annihilation. It was under these conditions that the Christian Peace Conference came into being.

What did the CPC aim to achieve? What could it achieve? What has it achieved? What are the tasks facing it in the future? Underlying its programme are two problems—the threat of a nuclear war and the German question. It has a dual basis: associating itself with the tradition of the World Alliance and Bonhöffer's call for holding a universal forum, it strove in the past and is striving now to promote the peacemaking commandment of the Gospel and call Christians and Churches of the world to obedience to the Prince of Peace (Isa. 9.6); on the other hand, it is aiming to contribute to the world movement in defence of peace regardless of whether it has a secular or religious character.

The CPC has remained faithful to both trends, even though there arose certain contradictions and problems in this connection.

An excellent work, On the History of the CPC, was written by Günter Wirth<sup>1</sup>. In the preface he describes his effort as a "humble attempt to make a record of the history of the CPC", which is clearly an underestimate of that study. "Naturally," he continues, "the author, proceeding



Cathedral of St. Nicholas in Alma-Ata

from his own subjective viewpoint, displayed certain one-sidedness. This is a subjective one-sidedness in examining the objective 'one-sidedness' of our movement."<sup>2</sup> G. Wirth's "subjectivity" manifested itself in selecting documents, which include excerpts from statements of corporations and the scientific section, materials worked out by commissions, speeches, and also a "commentary", which is how Wirth refers to his article on the historiography of the CPC.

Should a detailed history of the CPC ever be written, it can be based on this valuable material which is well prepared and elaborated. A comprehensive history would also include the processes of development taking place inside individual member Churches and regional committees about which a number of studies have already been written. Naturally, they cannot be fully taken into account here. I particularly admire those large passages in which Wirth shows himself a historian and in which he cannot narrate, basing his story on his personal experience, but is compelled instead to resort to archival materials. I mean, in the first place, the appraisal of the activities of three continental CPCs—those functioning in Africa, Asia, and Latin America. It hardly needs mentioning that historiographer G. Wirth links the actions and reactions of the CPC with political development processes and events.

On my part, I can only particularly point out G. Wirth's conclusions and comments. Yet the CPC each member of staff certainly has, in Wirth's phrase, "his own subjective views". Each has different experience and different memories. The CPC has been perceived in different ways. Therefore, I will also take the liberty of offering certain appraisals, based on my own viewpoints, which may seem less appropriate to a historian concerned about information which is practical and "objective" to the utmost. Further on, I would like single out certain events which were highly appraised by Wirth himself: this is necessary in the said context, And, lastly, I would like to mention some of my experiences, even though they may seem ephemeral, anecdotic or incidental.

Just as in any other movement, extensive creative work was under way in the CPC in the initial period of its existence. At the time, few people took an interest in this Prague-based movement. Today its scope, the number of its participants and the size of its staff on every continent and in every country have grown remarkably. And yet sometimes I wonder whether its scope achieved so far, that is, a quantitative characteristic, which is not the limit of an overall value, corresponds to the quality and depth which we experienced in its early years, and which we still observe today.

Thirty years ago in Modra near Bratislava (at the time, the theological faculty of the Slovak Evangelical Church of the Augsburg Confession in the ČSSR was located there), the "cradle' of the Christian peace movement decisions were made which had a substantial ecumenical effect, particularly so in the first ter years. I recall, for example the annual appeal devoted to the Day of Hiroshima—the first atomic bombing; Professor Heinrich Vogel wrote a special prayer on the occasion.

I also recall the working out by a theological group a a session of the Committee for the Continuation of the Work of CPC in Sofia in 1966 of a resolution on the issue of a "jus revolution", which was to replace the medieval theological concep of a "just" war.<sup>5</sup> I further recall an important statement made in Zagorsk in 1967 (also by the Committee for the Continuation of Work), on the Middle East war, which stressed that the State of Israel was a secular formation at the time.6 Certainly the "charisma" of the CPC has not faded since 1968. Thus, it 1971 in Bratislava its Theologica Commission carried out importan work on the issue of "conci liation and predilection".7

I mentioned only four major points which, naturally, are or importance not to myself alone

The Day of Hiroshima has been quietly removed from the agenda; the question of a "jus revolution" has been replaced (or ousted?) by problems relating to the establishment of a jus economic order; the Zagorsk statement has recently (at the session of the Committee for the Continuation of Work in Görlitz been to a certain extent nullifier by an observation to the effect that the declaration reminded the State of Israel of its religious tradition (!); and the bringing up of the question of predilection seems not quite opportune today so this question, just as earlies statements such as those on "peaces ful coexistence" or on "anti imperialism", has given up its plac: to new, more conciliatory guideli nes. Naturally, the worldwid spread of the CPC, its ecumenica scope and its cooperation withil the framework of the UN are gratifying facts and they would have satisfied its founders who regarded its very establishment, above all, as an experiment. And, certainly, it can be admitted that compromise is essential where contradictory opinions have to be taken into account for the benefit of peace, but how high should the price be? Should it call for the loss of clarity and "one-sidedness"? Shouldn't more often call to mind beginnings, impulses and intentions, just as Christianity must constantly revert to its beginning-the Biblical founda-

I have a nostalgic feeling when I turn my thoughts to major efforts of the commissions and the results of their work. At the time, the commissions could hold their sessions once a year and produced substantial results in preparing assemblies and in developing the ideological basis of the CPC in general.

The growth of the movement brought about a number of major reshuffles in it. That is why today the international commissions can meet very seldom, as they say, for financial reasons; but, on the other hand, the work of the continental associations has been intensified, with the exception of Europe where there is a shortage

in this respect.

Finally, a change which has decisively reshaped not only the mage of the CPC should be mentioned. What I mean is the nierarchization of the movement. Initially, the face of the CPC was determined by professional heologians, that is, professors of heology. However, the greater the ecumenical scope of the CPC grew and the more responsibility was taken by Churches, the more place was given up by professors o high-ranking leaders of Churches, that is, to bishops. This nas resulted in a situation where, while we may be glad of the arge potential of bishops, there 1as been a substantial decrease n professorial competence. Cerainly, hierarchs are also theologians. Yet they have to pay greater regard for the ecclesiological aspect. That is why in making major decisions church policy considerations or simply caution sometimes have to prevail over other points of view. And here I cannot see any getting back to the beginning.

Since I wrote about the commissions, the number of which sometimes reached as many as ten, I would like to recall the first institution of this sort. This was during the second CPC in 1959. One night, Pastor Dr. Bohuslav Pospišil, Secretary-General of the CPC, and also Dieter Frielinghaus, Hanfried Müller and myself were sitting at Dr. Pospišil's in a student hostel in Jirchařich in Prague. The cold war seemed to be the most dangerous phenomenon at the time. The commission was to conduct a survey. It was prepared that same night when Jan Heller and Josef Smolik from Czechoslovakia, Janosi, Palfi and Varga from Hungary and Herbert Mochalski from the FRG joined in with the three citizens of the GDR. Prior to the third CPC in 1960, a document was worked out which lost its "edge", sharpness and clarity to some extent at the conference in favour of compromise formulations which, however, still remained vigorous enough.

I further recall with nostalgia the first International Secretariat. It was instituted after the third CPC in 1960. Its main task was the preparation of the 1st All-Christian Peace Congress to be held in 1961. To this end, nearly all the secretaries stayed in Prague for three months. The preparations were carried out very thoroughly both in terms of content and in terms of the technical aspect. The International Secretariat did a good job both for that first trial of strength and for the future. Its permanent responsibility was the preparation sessions of the Working Committee. Yet it was the International Secretariat which was a source of initiatives and impetuses both for the commissions and for

the sessions of the Committee for the Continuation of the Work of the CPC, as well as for the congresses. Each session of the International Secretariat was a spiritual, intellectual and political event. True, the Working Committee was not always in a position to subscribe to the ideas advanced by the International Secretariat. which were sometimes too bold. such cases, the wisdom of the fathers counterbalanced the energy of the young. In general, however, it can be admitted that the CPC has the International Secretariat to thank for a lion's share of its success.

In the initial period of the Secretariat's activity, I was a witness of the following episode. In connection with the conference in Puidoux, France, Heinz Kloppenburg (FRG) invited a number of the members of the CPC staff to Paris. Preliminary talks related to the preparation of the 1st All-Christian Peace Congress were to be held there. They were planned so that their results could be submitted to the 3rd Assembly of the WCC in New Delhi. The potential Western participants in both assemblies, above all those from the United States, spoke up in favour of postponing the All-Christian Peace Congress to the period after the New Delhi assembly—if possible, for a year. There were quite a few important arguments in favour of the postponement. Dr. J. Hromádka amiably and patiently listened to the talk. Finally he asked: "And what will you do if we still gather before New Delhi?" I do not remember now the answer that he was given. Yet the 1st All-Christian Peace Congress was held as scheduled and the invited staff members, including those who had so energetically raised objections in Paris, came to Prague.

The word "Paris" tempts me to mention another episode, which, even though it has not become part of the history of the CPC, is one of those incidents that constantly affected and impeded our work. What I am speaking about is the joint session of the



The Chairman of the Committee for the Continuation of Work (CCW) Metropolitan Filaret of Kiev and Galicia and the CPC President Bishop Dr. Karoly Toth

Working Committee and the International Secretariat held in Massis, France, It was George Casalis who sent out invitations and, as is usual and necessary, guaranteed an entry visa to all the participants. At the time, the GDR was still subject to the Bonn verdict of the "Halstein doctrine" and, therefore, question of an entry visa was particularly important to the two participants from the GDR— Helmut Bandt and myself. Before leaving for the airport, I called Casalis from Berlin and asked him whether we could come. me that assured the appropriate minister had settled the matter and that we would get our visas upon arrival at the airport. Now, then, what actually happened? At Orly Airport in Paris the police were waiting for us. True, we had an opportunity to call Casalis. But then they put us in a patrol wagon, drove us along overcrowded Paris streets and finally brought us to Charles de Gaulle Airport. Casalis was waiting for us there—of course. only to inform us that we had to leave France. We were transferred to Zurich under police su-

pervision and there the Swiss police placed us in an attic of a hotel for the night. On the following day we were sent to Prague. There we regained our freedom and flew back to Berlin. While we were travelling in this manner, our sisters and brothers from the Working Committee and the International Secretariat were in session in Massis. This occurrence had not an exactly positive effect on the talks and I broke off friendly relations with Casalis for many years.

This is, however, a rather innocent example of the hardships
encountered by those engaged
in peacemaking activity in comparison with the actual losses suffered by the movement, which now
has its own martyrs, in the
first place, in Latin America.
Out of many, I will only mention
my friend and brother Mauricio
Lopez, who was taken away by
the "black brigades" in Argentina
one day and of whom nothing
has been heard ever since.

For all the vast special knowledge of the CPC staff, we have always experienced strong impulses given by individual personalities, which led to collective enlightenment. This applies, above all, to the movement's presidents: Professor J. Hromádka, Metropolitan Nikodim whose early death was a heavy loss to the Russian Orthodox Church, to our CPC and to the entire oikoumene, and Bishop Dr. Károly Tóth. Their invariable task was to open the sittings and sessions of Working Committee and congresses with extensive reports. This called for a profound faith, theological wisdom and political intelligence (and also for church policy tact!). I would like to mention one report which strongly impressed all the participants. This occurred at the Working Committee's session in Moscow in 1962. The point under discussion was the "prophetic" gift of the CPC. My esteemed friend and teacher Werner Schmauch (GDR) rose to speak and, without leaving his seat, delivered an extempore oration on the role and significance of the prophetic gif in the New Testament. In it individual prophets were mentioned, yet since the Pentecos there has emerged a new gift of prophecy, which was bestowed upon the whole community and which it had to accept with full responsibility.<sup>8</sup>

Prophecy is a task for which the CPC always assumes responsibility and which was already a tradition with the Czech Brethrer and their Reformation. This is precisely what the CPC has been doing for many years, challenging Churches and the oikoumene and being the vanguard of peacemaking inside world Christian.

That the seeds sown by the peacemaking movement of the whole world in the course of many years and decades are today beginning to bear fruit is largely an achievement of the CPC This legacy makes it incumben upon us to struggle for peace and justice in future and to continue working in this cause The goal is right in front o us: it is the saving of the sacre gift of life from nuclear cata strophe and also the saving or mankind from injustices and star vation bringing an early deatl in their wake. Our struggle and our aspirations are guided by the precept and promise of the Prince of Peace (Isa. 9, 6)

#### NOTES

He sets our steps in the patt

G. Wirth. 1958-1988—30 Years of the CPC: On the History of the CPC Prague, 1988.

<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 4. <sup>3</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 120.

of peace.

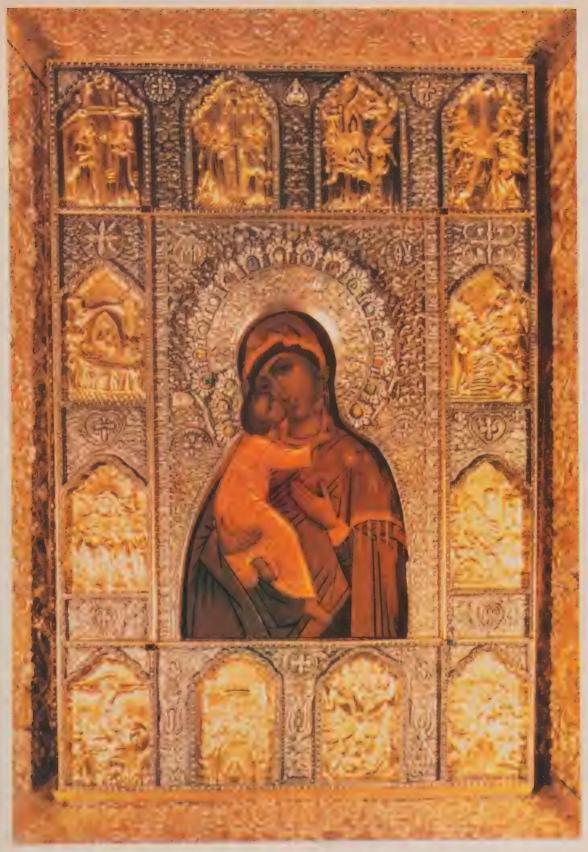
Even adherents of different viewpoint engage in recrimination: "History when everything has already passed am no one knows what actually happened

no one knows what actually happened 5 "Report of the Working Group of Theological Questions."—CPC Journa, 1967, No. 22/23, January, p. 52.

<sup>6</sup> G. Wirth. Op. cit., p. 81. <sup>7</sup> G. Bassarak. "A Word on Concillation."—CPC Journal, 1972, No. 31 March, p. 14.

<sup>8</sup> Werner Schmauch. "Prophet Gift in a Community."—In the boo Signs of the Times. Berlin, 196 p. 168.

Dr. Gerhard BASSARAK (GDR) CPC Vice-Presiden



THE VLADIMIR ICON OF THE MOTHER OF GOD

17th century. Cathedral of the Dormition, Vladimir



Cupolas of the Cathedral of the Dormition

Christ in glory, Murals by St. Andrei Rublev in the vault of the central nave

Saints proceeding to Paradise. Detail of the fresco by Daniil Cherny at the vault of the south nave



FOR THE 6TH CENTENARY
OF THE VLADIMIR CATHEDRAL
OF THE DORMITION





Symbols of four kingdoms in the castle of the eastern are central nave, painted by St. Andrei Ruble



View of the Dormition Cathedral

Fragment of the central iconostasis

The reliquary of the Orthodox Prince St. Andrei Bogolyubsky





Divine service in the Dormition Cathedral

The tomb of Prince Vsevolod III







Exterior of the monastery



### St. Iosif of Volokolamsk

19th-century murals at the sanctuary of the Cathedral of the Dormition

### New Testament Trinity

19th-century murals at the sanctuary of the Cathedral of the Dormition



Sts. Cyril and Papylus the Archdeacons

19th-century murals at the sanctuary of the Cathedral of the Dormition



### ost of saints

9th-century murals at the sanctuary of the Cathedral of the Dormition





Participants in the session in the Cathedral square, the Kremlin



Reception at the Kremlin

ESSION OF THE WORLD OUNCIL OF CHURCHES ENTRAL COMMITTEE, Ioscow, July 17—26, 1989



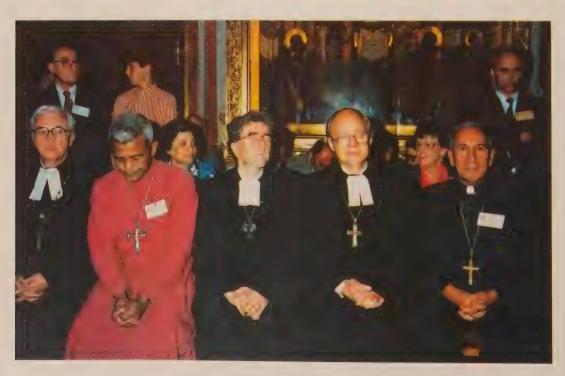
General Secretary of the WCC Dr. Emilio Castro speaking



N. Ryzhkov, Chairman of the USSR Council of Ministers, welcoming the members of the WCC Central Committee



The participants in the session of the WCC Central Committee during the moleben at the Trinity-St. Sergy Lavra, July 18, 1989



Members of the WCC Central Committee during divine service in the Dormition Cathedral of the Trinity-St. Sergy Lavra

# ORTHODOX SISTER CHURCHES

## 600th Anniversary of the Battle of Kosovo

Celebrations in the Serbian Orthodox Church

Six hundred years have passed since the Battle on the Plain of Kosovo where the warriors of the Serbian Orthodox Prince St. Lazar fought the Ottoman hordes. In the 14th century, the Yugoslav lands divided into a number of principalities could not effectively oppose the large Turkish army. The Byzantine Empire, powerful at one time, was now herself paying a tribute to the sultan. The European states were preoccupied with their own interests and no help was to be expected from anywhere: even Byzantium, having agreed to a union with Rome, had received none. In the battle at the Maritza River near Adrianople in 1371, the Turks defeated the troops of Macedonian Slavs led by Despot Uglješa and King Vukashin and were advancing further into the Balkans.

On June 15, 1389, Feast of St. Vitus (Vidovdan), a historic battle was fought on the Plain of Kosovo in the valley of the Laba River (now the territory of the Socialist Autonomous Region of Kosovo-Metohija, Yugoslavia). The 20,000-strong united Serbian force led by Prince Lazar got into position on the right bank of the Laba. Besides Serbs, it also included Bosnians and, according to some data, a number of Bulgarian detachments. Prince Lazar had enlisted the aid of Hungary, which, however, ailed to provide any substantial 1elp. The Turkish army numbeing some 30,000 men under the command of Sultan Murad I and tis sons, Yakub and Bayesid, tood on the left bank. At approtimately 8 o'clock in the morning, he Turks crossed the Laba. The Serbs repulsed the attacks of the

Turkish troops and then themselves took the offensive. Having crossed the river on the right flank and broken through the Turkish battle formations, they succeeded in coming up very close to the Turkish headquarters, and the Serbian voivode (knight) Miloš Obilić mortally wounded Sultan Murad, Commander-in-Chief of the Turks. Prince Bayezid ordered to assassinate his elder brother and rival, assumed command and mounted an offensive. Around noon. Prince Lazar sent the reserve into action, but the Turks managed to turn round the Serbs' right flank. The Serbian troops wavered and began retreating. The battle was lost and Prince Lazar was taken prisoner and executed on the orders of Bayezid.

After the Battle of Kosovo, Serbia lost her independence, which precipitated the defeat of the other Balkan states and also of Hungary. The Serbian people took the tragedy very hard. At the time, "a mother was weeping over her child and a father was crying his heart out and a brother, having embraced his brother, was shedding bitter tears", wrote a monk of the Ravanica monastery, a contemporary of the Battle of Kosovo.

Yet a death for Christ, for the Orthodox faith is never in vain. "This is a whole history of the Serbian people, of their sufferings, sorrows and humiliation and, at the same time, a symbol of their pride and a source of hope, for one dies when he is born and is born when he dies, and elevated through humiliation. Kosovo is a crown of thorns in the sufferings of Southern Slavs. It is a symbol of their centuries-long



Prince St. Lazar. Fresco from the Monastery of Manasija by D. Jasovic, 1979

path of martyrdom. Concentrated round this symbol is the finest and inmost dream of our Slavic soul and thus the Kosovo events combine dramatism and solemnity. On the Plain of Kosovo, Serbia drained her cup of woe for her freedom and for her love of the God of Light and Truth, Who will never forget this great sacrifice but Who will afford His consolation and will help restore His altar," wrote the outstanding Serbian church artist Jovan Meštrović in 1915.



The Cathedral of the Gračanica Convent—a witness of the Battle of Kosovo

The tragedy of Kosovo inspired many Serbian poets, writers and artists. In his day, Patriarch Daniil of Serbia, a contemporary of the events, described them in his poem Confession of the Departed Prince Lazar.

The theme of Kosovo is often to be heard in Serbian folk songs. In popular conscience, this battle was perceived, above all, as a battle for the Orthodox faith.

The song The Downfall of the Serbian Kingdom narrates how St. Elijah the Prophet, sent by the Most Holy Mother of God, appeared to Prince Lazar and proposed that he choose between the earthly and Heavenly kingdoms warning that, should he choose the Heavenly Kingdom, his entire host would perish in the battle with the Turks. Prince Lazar chose the reward in Heaven and summoned the Patriarch with twelve hierarchs, who administered Holy Communion to the warriors, preparing them for a martyr's death.

Later on, in the hard times of the Turkish yoke, the Serbs often appealed to the warrior and holy martyr Prince Lazar for help. Serbia herself appealed to him in a writing by a medieval author: "Take your arms and

arise and do not delay an instant. Pierce their hearts with your sharp arrows. Assemble my scattered children whom the enemies have torn away from me out of envy. Assemble them within my fence and shepherd my children. Shepherd my flock which I have placed in your care. Oust the illicit barbarians! May you never cease to fight them for myself and my flock!"

In his 1989 Paschal Message, His Holiness Patriarch German of Serbia noted: "At Kosovo, Serbia lost one of her finest rulers but she obtained a great saint who ascended the throne of Heavenly Serbia forever and who constantly reigns over the souls and hearts of the entire Serbian ilk."

In 1989, the life of the Serbian Church proceeded under the sign of the jubilee—the 600th anniversary of the Battle of Kosovo. On June 19, the holy relics of the Orthodox Prince St. Lazar were translated to the Gračanica convent where they were solemnly greeted by believers and clergymen headed by Bishop Pavle of Raška and Prizren. The holy relics were escorted by Bishop Stefan of Žiča and Bishop Mitrofan of Toplica.

The Gračanica Convent of the Dormition on the Plain of Kosovo 12 kilometres from the town Priština was built by the Serbian Tsar Milutin Nemanjić back in 1321. This is one of the most beautiful monuments of medieval Serbian architecture and a historic shrine of the Serbian people. But it is the Ravanica monastery, which the saintly prince built in 1381, that has become the place of the last repose of holy relics. It is known that Prince Lazar wished to be buried here and tradition has it that his widow, Princess Militza, fulfilled his wish on the next day after the battle. Later on, his holy relics were invented and glorified the cloister. Subsequently, their location was changed more than once—sometimes, under tragic circumstances—and then, from 1942 on, they were in Belgrade. Bishops' Council of the Serbiar Church began its work. It had on its agenda not only current affairs, but also a number of momentous events, such as the translation of the holy relica of Prince Lazar to the Gračanica convent at Kosovo, the construction of the dome topping the Me morial Church of St. Sava in Belgrade, and the solemnities in honour of the 600th anniversary of the Battle of Kosovo. Or Sunday, June 25, the hierarch led by His Holiness Patriarch German celebrated Divine Liturgy in the St. Sava Church before a vast concourse of worshippers Among them were quite a few Serbian émigrés who had come for the Kosovo celebrations from all over the world. On the eve of the Feast of St. Vitus, Metropolitan Jovan of Zagreb and Ljubljana officiated at All-Nigh Vigil in the Gračanica convent On the following day, Patriarch German, accompanied by the hierarchs of the Serbian Church arrived at the cloister. He venerated the holy relics of Prince Lazar. Divine Liturgy was celebrated in the open air with many thousands of believers joining ir the prayer. Then all the participants in the solemnities went to Gazi Mestan, the site of the battle where over a million pilgrims had assembled. Here a parastasis for the repose of all those who had given their lives for the Motherland and the Faith was conducted. Metropolitan Vladislav of Dabar Bosnia, one of the oldes archpastors of the Serbian Church addressed the assembly. From the Plain of Kosovo, the hierarch proceeded to the Patriarchate of Peć, where the Bishops' Counci completed its work on the following lowing day. Today Yugoslav historians ap praise the Battle on the Plain of Kosovo in a new way. In po-

On June 14, a regular Holy

Today Yugoslav historians appraise the Battle on the Plair of Kosovo in a new way. In popular consciousness, the Battle of Kosovo has merged with the battle at the Maritza River in 1371 and the downfall of the town of Smederevo in 1459. It was precisely the year 1459 which marked the beginning of Ottoman domination

On the Plain of Kosovo, the leaders of both armies-Prince Lazar and Sultan Murad—perished. The Turks suffered heavy losses and the death of Murad and his eldest son, the successor to the throne, brought about disturbances in Turkey herself, which compelled Prince Bayezid and his army to retreat. The Battle of Kosovo cannot be viewed as an utter defeat of the Serbs. At the same time, in view of the small size of the Serbian army and the disunity of the Yugoslav lands, the aftermaths of this battle were certainly tragic. In the national conscience of the Serbs, however, the historical events of Kosovo are regarded not only as a great suffering, but also as a great victory. which has found expression in folk songs. It was a victory of Christian humility, self-sacrifice and willingness to go the full length of suffering for the Christian faith, a victory of the powers of light and goodness, establishing the Kingdom not of this world, over the greed and cruelty of worldly ambitions.

In the 1989 Paschal Message of the Patriarch, the Battle of Kosovo is called the Good riday of the Serbian people at the same time, their Resurrection. The same thing is o be observed in folk songs: he supper at Prince Lazar's on the eve of the Battle is compared with the Last Supper, Holy Communion received by the varriors at the Samodreža Church vith the preparation for sufferings nd Resurrection, the martyr's eath and the baptism of blood It Kosovo with the shedding of ne innocent Blood of the Saiour on Golgotha, and voivode uk Branković, who, according ) legend, betrayed the Serbs, with Judas Iscariot. Today the losovo jubilee is still regarded y the people as the path to holgotha, that is, as the most cliable path towards Resurrection nd Salvation.

It is quite significant that ine years before the Kosovo wents, a battle was fought in

another Slavic country, Russ, which also determined the entire subsequent course of her historical development. It was the Battle of Kulikovo in 1380. The Orthodox Prince St. Dimitry Donskoi fought Mamai's hordes not only for national independence, but also for the Orthodox faith, for the Holy Orthodox Church which was in the first place menaced by the Muslim invasion. The blessing given by St. Sergy of Radonezh armed the Russian host with a spiritual weapon and greatly inspired all the warriors. With God's help and Abba Sergy's prayers our Orthodox host won the battle. The victory on the Kulikovo Plain initiated the winning by Russ of her independence. There is an invisible providential connection between the two events—a manifest religious character of the struggle waged by the fraternal Slavic peoples, a profound and ardent faith, valour and self-sacrifice.

Serbia lost her independence for a certain period of time. Whereas Russ, which had trodden a thorny path of suffering in the period of the Mongol-Tatar yoke, won it once again. From then on, it became Russ' responsibility to defend Orthodoxy and provide help for the oppressed Slavic peoples which now pinned on her their hopes of liberation. Subsequently, monetary donations, liturgical books and church plate would flow in streams to the enslaved South Slavic lands. In the 18th century, teachers from Russia would come to the Serbs and Russian volunteers would take part in their liberation struggle. In 1831, Serbia would regain her independence, having travelled a road of terrible ordeal, sorrow and humiliation from the Battle of Kosovo to the glorious resurrection of independence. A time would come when the heroic Russian troops sent forth by order of the Orthodox Liberator Tsar Alexander II would sweep away the last bastions of Turkish slavery and liberate Bulgaria, and the Southern Slavs would get the opportunity freely to build a new life.

Both Russia and the other Slavic states have traversed a long and complicated historical path. Yet already in the days of old, the idea of Slavic unity, the brotherhood of the Slavic peoples linked together by a single Orthodox faith began taking shape both here and there. In their day, I. Kireevsky, S. Aksakov, F. Dostoevsky and V. Soloviev in Russia, Jovan Rajić, Zaharija Orfelin and Vuk Karadžić in Serbia, Archbishop Petar Negoš in Montenegro, and St. Sofrony of Vraca, Abba Paisy of Hilandari Monastery, Khristo Botev and Vasil Levsky in Bulgaria wrote about this. The striving for Slavic unity also kept growing in the countries belonging to the world of Slavia Romana, that is, among the Poles, Czechs, Slovaks, Croats, and Slovenians.

The anniversary of the Battle of Kosovo was also marked in other European countries, for Serbia was one of the first obstacles in the way of Ottoman expansion. Back in 1389, the advance of the Turks was checked. As a token of the grateful memory of the event preserved by the entire Christian world, the bells of Notre Dame de Paris were pealing on June 28, the day of the solemnities.

I. BELOV

# In Memory of Archimandrite Cosmas of the Grigoriou Monastery

"Hierapostoli," a word in which we hear the familiar words "hiero-" and "apostle," means "ecclesiastical mission" in Greek. Missionary work is apostolic work, "apostolic" being one of the main definitions of the Church, The Orthodox Church has never ceased bringing the glad tidings of the Truth of Christ to peoples unfamiliar with the Gospel. At present Asian and African countries are the chief missionary areas; here members of the Roman Catholic and Protestant Churches are preaching actively, new Orthodox communities are emerging, and monasteries and even Local Churches are appearing. Thus, the Japanese Autonomous Orthodox Church and Orthodox communities in China and Korea have emerged thanks to missionary work. The Orthodox Church is growing particularly vigorously in our day in African countries, specifically, Kenya, Uganda. Zaire and Nigeria. First makeshift churches are built, followed by stone churches in some places; catechization and mass baptism of Africans are carried out, and local Orthodox clergy are appearing, too: according to the figures as of February 1989, 128 Orthodox African clerics conduct divine services in the missionary churches of Africa. Orthodoxy is being spread among the African peoples thanks to the selfless, truly apostolic labours of missionaries of different nationalities. Most of them are Greeks. but there are Americans and Finns as well. One of these apostles was Archimandrite Cosmas of the Grigoriou Monastery, who died tragically on January 27, 1989. He was only 47; he was the youngest of the Orthodox clerics to have de-



voted their lives to the spread of Orthodoxy among peoples.

Fr. Cosmas (secular name, Ioannis Aslanidis) was born in 1942 in Thessalonica into a large pious family. His parents had moved to Greece from Asia Minor in the wake of the Turkish persecution of Christians in 1923. As a child he attended catechetical schools (in which he later was an instructor himself), and then became an active member of the Stavros (Cross) fraternity, which unites zealots of Orthodoxy who dedicate themselves to the work of spiritual education, the "internal mission," under the spiritual guidance of Metropolitan Augustinos of Phlorina. who is well known for his pastoral labours. This is how a friend recalls the young loannis: "Always on the move, never wasting a minute, he would spend hours working in the fraternity printing office, set up in a basement, doing repair work, observing the printing process, the lacing, and carrying books and paper. Then he would gather packages with the large black letters 'HIERAPOSTOLIKON' and take them to the post office It seemed that he did not get tired at all. He had wonderful relations with the fraternity. His face radiated cordiality, simplicity, and a childlike harmlessness which characterized him, as wel as his voluntary poverty, his selflessness and sublimation of his ego. In the evening he would go with his schoolbag to the lyceum, after finishing which he entered the Seminary to prepare to take Holy Orders During those years he and thousands of young people tool part in demonstrations and other actions of protest - in the struggle which the Church was waging against the powers-that-be which were encroaching upon the age-old traditions of the people: organized construction groups in the Phlorina Metro politanate and took part in the building of a township for newly enlightened Albanians and in the erection of parish centres, home for the aged, and orphanages A youth organizer and catechism instructor at children's Sunday schools at churches in Athena he maintained close ties with the Holy Mountain and the Athonite startsy, whose advice he was guided by. He took pass in the construction of a new Church of St. Nikodimos the Hagiorites in Karyes, where the saint passed away. A strong personality inspired with the fire of Christian love, he did not wan to live a conventional Christia life and did not seek a Church career, but thirsted above all to dedicate himself to God and him neighbour."

In August 1975, at the age of 33, oannis Aslanidis left for Zaire. He became an assistant to Fr. Amphilochios Tsukos, a famous missionary from the island of Patmos. He had great zeal for Christ and, possessing technical knowledge and practical skills, he built 10 churches in Zaire in less than a year and a half (at present there are 49 Orthodox communities in this country).

In 1977, with the blessing of the Athonite startsy, loannis entered the Grigoriou Monastery on the Holy Mountain to dedicate nimself to taking monastic vows. After a year's novitiate, Father Superior Georgios professed him, giving him the name of St. Cosmas Etolos Equal to the Apostles, a missionary of the times of the Ottoman rule in Epirus. Soon after he was ordained nierodeacon, and then hieromonk, Fr. Cosmas returned to Africa.

In Zaire, there were many spostolic labours awaiting him. de erected churches, preached, aught catechismal classes, and onducted baptisms (he baptized over 15,000 people). Orthodox nissionary work in the countries of Central Africa is carried out nly through voluntary donations y Orthodox Christians from preece and other countries and as no government or other upport. In order to be able to sed not only Albanian clerics ut also poor parishioners, Fr. cosmas obtained 600 hectares of and and set up a large farm, nd purchased bulldozers, actors, lorries and other requisie equipment. For the first time h these parts, he sowed wheat nd also grew corn and planted fuit trees. He wanted not only feed the people but also p give them work and teach nem occupational skills. With ie aid of the hundred workers mployed on the farm Fr. Cosmas apported many people, not only ewly converted but also unbapzed people—the sick, orphans nd convicts. He visited hospi-Ils and prisons and concerned

himself with improving the lot of the afflicted.

One of Fr. Cosmas's main cares was organizing Church life in the newly formed communities and introducing their members to Orthodox Divine Service. He tried to have the Liturgy celebrated in the vernacular and to have the public at large take part in Divine Service. The success of Fr. Cosmas's preaching labours was also promoted by his good knowledge of Swahili, the inter-African language, in which he himself served.

Once every two or three years Fr. Cosmas came to Athos to spend some time in zealous prayer, fortify himself spiritually. go to confession and receive spiritual advice from the experienced hagiorites. During his last sojourn on the Holy Mountain in 1988 he wrote a book entitled Reflections on Missionary Work Based on Experience, which has been published by the Fraternity of the External Orthodox Mission in Saloniki. Addressing a meeting of this fraternity, Fr. Cosmas prophetically that one cannot become a real missionary in Africa if one does not make up one's mind to lay down his life there.

Fr. Cosmas noted that Europeans usually underestimate Africans, who are in fact very deep people. The African's spirit is inclined to mysticism, and Orthodoxy has much with which to nourish such a soul. Magic still wields great influence among Africans: the Orthodox missionary countered the local traditions with the spiritual tradition of the Christian East, above all that of the Holy Mountain. He taught Africans Jesus Prayer, which he considered an effective spiritual weapon against the indigenous witch doctors.

A graduate of a specialized technical school in Saloniki, Fr. Cosmas proved himself as a superb builder, engineer and architect. He was highly educated and erudite in ecclesiastical and theological matters as well. Although Fr. Cosmas dis-

posed of considerable funds and ran a large facility, he died silverless, as befits a true monk.

On Epiphany 1989 Fr. Cosmas conducted the baptism of 350 Africans, of whom he then married 22 couples. These events were videotaped—for the first and last time. At the end of the film Fr. Cosmas humbly expressed the hope that the Lord would forgive him sins for the sake of bringing so many souls to Him. Several days later Fr. Cosmas was killed in an automobile accident.

The funeral service was conducted by Metropolitan Timotheos of Central Africa in Kolwezi, in St. George's Church at the Missionary Centre which Fr. Cosmas headed, and where he was buried. The interment was attended by representatives of the Zairean authorities as a sign of recognition of the departed missionary's social activity.

Comrades and brethren of Fr. Cosmas—Hieromonk Ignatios and Monk Kirillos from the Grigoriou Monastery—remained in Kolwezi. They and the others who are to come in future will carry on his endeavour and will follow the path which he travelled and which he had in mind when he wrote: "Our culture with all its irreparable vices should not be instilled in the African. The African has his own, very significant culture and his own social structure. However, a missionary should work a great deal to comprehend these people and convert them to Christianity."

Eternal memory to this labourer in the Lord's vineyard!

A. KYRLEZHEV

# The 40th Session of the Central Committee of the World Council of Churches

Moscow, July 17-26, 1989

### On Truth, on the Church, on Love

But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ: From whom the whole body fitty joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love. Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you (Eph. 4. 15-16; 29-32).

Brothers and Sisters,

I wish to give you some unpretentious remarks on this pessage from the epistle to the Ephesians about Truth, the Church and Love, three words that should never be kept apart.

Paul in fact connects Truth and Love directly: alétheuontes en agapé, speaking

the truth in love, doing the truth, practising the truth in love.

So, if truth is a doing, a practising, this doing and practising are nothing else but caritas-agapè. Here St. Paul, like the New Testament as a whole, uses the word agapé, which denotes grace itself, a kind, considerate, creative force that comes from God, that is the very life of God, and that should not be confused with the ambivalences of psychology, with the often possessive, even voracious forms of eros. But let us not think of agapé as a moral obligation imposed by abstract truth. In that case it would belong in an ideology, it could be "glass love", that cold transparency of duty which Basil Rozanov deplored. To love because one must, what a mockery! No, for a Christian, caritas, agapé is the very essence, warmth and vitality of truth. St. Paul goes straight to the point: it is a question of growing into Christ, of reaching out to him in a growing intensity of love. For truth is not a system, no matter how beautiful a system of theology, truth in Someone: I am the truth, Jesus says (Jn. 14.6). A tremendous answer not only to all the totalitarian systems that deform the truth into weapons or to the religious legalism or ritualism that claim to embrace it mystically, but also to joyless nihilism, to the mockery of Pilate asking: What is truth? (Jn. 18. 38). When Jesus says He is the truth, He says too that He is the way and the life (Jn. 14.6), the way to life. Truth for the Christian is Christ and also the way to Him, the way which is Himself, which He opens up to us, on which He bids us embark for an amazing two-way relationship. Truth is an encounter and the Church is to be the place where the encounter occurs at the deepest level.

Jesus Himself exists only in relationship with the Source, with that abyss beyond all representations and the abyss he reveals to us as one of love, a paternal abyss: here again Someone. Jesus understands Himself only in relation to the Father, exists only in the Father's Breath, the quickening Spirit. He teaches us his disciples to call the thrice-holy God Abba, a word of unbelievable familiarity and incredible tenderness. It is as if the God of monotheism were opening Himself

Sermon of Patriarch Ignatios IV of Antioch the Great and All the East at the worship before opening the meeting of the WCC Central Committee. 17 July 1989.

up to reveal the bowels of His mercy. In Hebrew "merciful" may be rendered by rahamim, the emphatic plural of réhem, the womb. God is like a matrix or womb, and therein is the basis for the intuition which the great Russian sophiology tried to express at the beginning of this century. The one God is not solitary, his unity is so strong—"superunity" Dionysius the Areopagite called it—that it bears within it the mystery of the other, the throbbing, searching action of love, as if to make a place for us: In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was—pros ton theon—in close active relationship with God, i. e. with the Principle, the Father, and the Word was God (Jn. 1.1).

God is communion: the Other in the One, with the One and in the Spirit, that mysterious "third", transcending all antithesis in an absolute Unity that is also absolute Diversity: "each (divine) Person", said St. John Damascus, possesses the unity by his relationship to the others no less than by his relationship to himself"... Love is primary; being comes from love: "being is relational", writes Metropolitan John of Pergamos, confirming and stressing the veritable revolution

brought by Christianity to Hellenic ontology.

As filial existence in the Spirit and as witnessing to the sacrificial and liberating Fatherhood which in fact gives the Spirit, Jesus shows that the truth to which He bears witness is the fulness of the Trinity, i. e. the fulness of love. And it is this way of being, this existence of persons in communion, that He brings into the world, and of which He gives us the example and the power. He shatters every religious or ideological treatment of pure and impure, sacred and profane, initiate and outsider; He rejects all rigid antithesis of good and wicked, bids us love your enemies (Mt. 5.44), and Himself does just that, even to the cross: Father, forgive them for they know not what they do (Lk. 23.34). And we can indeed love one's enemies, when, in our inner self, death, the mother of pride and greed and hatred, is replaced by the risen life. There is then no more need of a scape-goat. This is really the only possible breaking of the bonds of violence and death, from which otherwise there is no escape, not only in the life of the individual but in history.

Jesus is always using the Samaritans as an example. Now, for a Jew of those times, the Samaritans were the epitome of the other as enemy, since they are at the same time not far removed and yet different, and have known the truth and corrupted it, no doubt under foreign influence. To use today's language, the Samaritan is the nonconformist, the heretic: the Trotskyite in the eyes of the Stalinist, the Shi'ite of the Sunni, the Catholic of the Protestant or Orthodox, the unbeliever, however good and upright, in the eyes of the believer. It is a Samaritan, Jesus tells us, who cares for and shelters the wounded man left by bandits by the wayside when a priest and a Levite passed him by. It is to a Samaritan woman that Jesus speaks openly of worship in spirit and in truth (Jn. 4.23), without any nationalism, or religious messianism. Not just a Samaritan but a fallen woman; she has had five husbands and is living with a man who is not her husband!

A woman!—fascinating, dreadful, despised otherness, especially when it is aggravated by adultery or prostitution, for the Jews who were Jesus' contemporaries, symbols of the infidelity of the chosen people. But Jesus saves the adulteress from stoning by reminding her accusers of their own sinful state, writing not on the tablets of the Law but in the sand which the wind smoothes away into oblivion. He welcomes the prostitute who throws herself at His feet and shows Him by letting down all her hair—a supreme act of shamelessness—the love that torments and purifies her.... Jesus goes to the heart, to the person, who is at the same time secrecy and love. He reveals the face, behind the mask—the mask of the resister in the zealot, the mask of the collaborator in the publican.

So Christianity puts the person and the communion of persons before every system, every idea, even the idea of the good. Ideologies seek to impose good by death and purity by purges. It is by love that Jesus radiates the fulness of life, for ontologically the person is love. The Gospel constantly denounces the Pharisees, who were men of the highest morality but in terms of an objectivised concept of the Law and Truth. The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath (Mk. 2.27): this is the essence of the spiritual revolution brought about by

Christianity.

Jesus goes back to the source and germ of the Law: the call, the encounter,

fidelity and creative love. Yes, Christianity is a religion of calling. The words, example and the Spirit of Jesus are life, fire, inspiration and power of resurrection.

Grace assumes and calls forth in man conversion of the heart, the cry de profundis, in trust and humility. Then the very life of Christ wells up in us and sets free our basic longing. Our life becomes calm and lights up, even its flaws let the light through. In the compassion of God and the passion of Christ humans become beings of compassion, in the true sense of "suffering with". In the power of the Spirit and the dazzling appeal of Christ's approach they find their vocation as created creators. Henceforth they are aware that others exist. They refuse to belittle these others to imprison them within their own assessment of them: Judge not, that ye be not judged (Mt. 7.1). They do not wait for the others to show themselves as their neighbour by friendly services; they make themselves the other's neighbour. In answer to the question: who is my neighbour? (Lk. 10.29), Jesus simply tells the parable of the Good Samaritan and turns the question round: Which... was neighbour unto him? (Lk. 10.36). God in Christ makes himself our neighbour, so that human beings in turn, in this access of illumination and what we may really call un-death, may show themselves the other neighbour: Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful (Lk. 6.36).

To live, or practise the truth in love  $(agap\acute{e})$ , says St. Paul (Eph. 4.15.16; 29-32). A key expression: "in love" expresses the very content of truth. In love does not modify truth but infinitely enhances it.  $Agap\acute{e}$  expresses the mystery of the Trinity and the Incarnation.  $Agap\acute{e}$  is a mutual exchange of lives: God crucified,

humanity raised to life in the outpouring of the Spirit.

If being itself is relational, if truth occurs in a relationship between persons, it cannot be reduced to an object of possession. Neither Christ, nor the Trinity, nor humanity taken up by Christ into the very life of the Trinity are objects that can be dealt with in concepts. The dogmas of the undivided Church, exceptional and profound, indeed visionary, break the grip of abstract thinking by negation and paradox. The negative approach to mystery culminates in the great paradox

of the Inaccessible and the Crucified which are nevertheless the same!

Jesus Himself is a living paradox, He crystallizes the irreducible character of the person who can only be defined as being indefinable! The societies of Christendom, the churches even in their sociological role, have been only too much inclined to define and classify Him, to crown Him with the papal tiara or bishop's mitre, to put in His hands the emperor's orb and sceptre, the preacher's book and sword, even nowadays the kalashnikov of the revolutionary—or crusader! And of course he does chase the merchants from the Temple with the lashes of his whip. But with what aloof detachment he makes Peter put his sword back in its sheath! He opens up again the primordial graciousness of human love but frees His disciples from the viper's soils of family ties: Let the dead bury their dead (Mt. 8. 22). He loves, but without any of those mournful entreaties which our liturgies too often put on His lips, for he has such respect for others that he lets himself be crucified by them, in order to bring life to His murderers... So if Truth is a relationship it can not be possessed or used as a weapon. Only things can be possessed. To do the truth is to live our communion. But no more can truth be reduced to "my" pursuit and "my" desire. It is Someone who comes to meet me and whom I must not miss on pain of in my turn missing my neighbour. The criteria of truth are spiritual life or death, communion or separation. The quest, then, is bound up in the encounter, for every true encounter is inexhaustible in content. God, says St. Gregory of Nyssa, is the "ever sought", the more so because He lets himself be found, God is the more unknown for being known. Truth as encounter is not possession but dispossession. We have to "grow together into Christ who is the Head". Ecumenism is neither relativism nor superficial schemes, but a summons to grow together.

\* \* \*

To grow into the Head is not only to encounter Christ and follow Him, it is also to be in Him, in His Body. Paul goes straight from the Head to the Body: We grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ: From whom the whole body fitly joined together... (Eph. 4.15-16). Meeting Christ entails integration into His Body, for the Word, by His incarnation, takes the whole of humanity into

himself. If there is one basic certainty that the Fathers have hammered out in commenting on St. Paul, it is that the one Man, the universal Adam endlessly fragmented by our sin, is reconstituted in Christ. Christ, because He is the perfect Person, being, even in his humanity, a divine Person, is the non-separated who takes all men and women into himself, the Good Shepherd who goes even to the depths of hell in search of the lost sheep, the numberless Adam, to bring him back into "the light of life". Christ is the "Maximum Man" said St. Nicholas of Cusa. Every gesture of kindness, every manifestation of truth, every creation of beauty is included in His body, whether people know it or not. The Church is where they do know it and give thanks the Church which, in its mystic depth, encompasses humanity and the universe. The eucharist is celebrated "for the life of the world". The saints never stop praying for the salvation of the world. Christians are rediscovering today what they knew very well during the first three centuries of our era but forgot at the time of Constantine: they are set apart as a royal, prophetic and priestly people that prays, witnesses and combats spiritually for the salvation of the world, with no enemies except "the satisfied, surfeited and unproductive". Christians are "the soul of the world" said the second century Epistle to Diognetus. And even today Metropolitan Georges Khodr says: "The Church is the heart of the world, even if the world knows nothing of its heart."

The ecclesial Body is "joined and knit together" by Christ its Head into this diverse unity, this single multiplicity in which the life of the Trinity is communicated and manifested. The dialectic of the one and the many is met with over and over again in the New Testament: we are all members of Christ's Body and therefore members of one another, but Christ meets each one personally and, as Patriarch Athenagoras said, prefers each one. In the great unity of the Spirit, moreover, the flames divide, one rests on each person, consecrating that person's unique, incomparable character, opening up as infinitum his or her innermost being. Likewise the concrete universality of the Church is brought about by communion, the conciliarity that subsists among the particular churches. Contemporary Orthodox thought insists that each local church, each eucharistic community is not a fragment of a static, abstract universality, it is "the Church of God in Christ", the one, holy, catholic and apostolic Church. In this way it is in communion with the others it "receives" and which "receive" it in the truth. Historically this being "fitted and joined together" was organized around centres of agreement, centres of primacy. of which it could be said that in the first centuries of the Church they were always in the plural, even though one of them was called to "preside in love", to quote St. Ignatius of Antioch, a presidency that was not above the communion of the churches but at its service...

Of course, the tragedies of history, the desire for power and autonomy, the objectivisation of truth to form thought systems that have been put together blindly and the making absolute of approaches that are merely partial, have breached this great conciliar unity. Today, in the face of a modernity perceived as threatening and levelling, each community tends to fall back on its own identity by defining itself over against the others. Our age is the age of integrisms behind which lies anxiety. Yet there persists, as a counter-point, the other tendency of the age, the search for a rediscovered communion. The assertion of identity, on the one hand, if it can free itself from aggressiveness and let itself probe the "things unsaid" of each denomination, and the tendency toward unity, on the other hand, if it proceeds by means of an authentic increase in depth, show a trinitarian face and permit us to read St. Paul's verse with confidence, "The whole body, joined and knit together by every joint with which it is supplied, when each separate part is working properly makes bodily growth and upbuilds itself in love."

In fact, if truth is not something but Someone, and its expression is the experience of a relationship, we must try, with the understanding that comes from prayer and love, to transform the separations into "joints", and the divergences that weaken and bruise the Body into convergence that "join and knit it together". Christianity, it has been said, is the religion of faces: the sole purpose of word, if theology is not divorced from service or contemplation, is to make us attentive to the adorable Face of the Son of Man which shows through every human face.

If we seek first and foremost to understand how each denomination hears the Word of Christ and feels His presence and His face, how it sees God in every

human face, then we shall perceive the "joints", the connections that allow the Body to work and grow. Jesus teaches, heals the sick and raises the dead. Jesus withdraws alone into the mountains to pray. The taste of some for actions and of others for contemplation can be combined, in the Spirit of Christ, into a creative spirituality, the more creative since in makes history breath in eternity. Then, to quote Nikos Kazantzakis, that prophet at once heretical and inspired, there will appear "a new holiness: beauty, knowledge, hope, economic struggle, the so-called daily, insignificant concerns. Trembling we feel everywhere the same vast breath that struggles to be free". The West has contemplated Jesus crucified, the East—Christ transfigured, may they unite to bear witness to a total liberation, liberation from sin, death and hell, and then, by the actual expansion of love, liberation from all the forms of death that erode our cultures and societies. Iconography is a preview of the Kingdom, western art one of exodus: Roublev's light does not after all rule out Rembrandt's chiaroscuro.

The Christian West confronts the forces of nothingness by a personal and collective ethic, to the extent of at times forfeiting silence, interiority and beauty—leaving an empty space into which sects and gnostic philosophies rush. The Christian East, thrilling with Easter joy and concerned above all with individual asceticism, sometimes forgets the hard responsibilities of history. How fruitful that coming together will be which frees the former from the danger of being swallowed up in history and the latter from that of stagnating outside it. The monks of the East see in Christ the Alpha of paradise, the revolutionary Christians of the Third World the Omega of History. But Christ is both Alpha and Omega, the Pantokrator Who holds all things in His gentle hands and the Crucified Who unseen stands alongside and transfigures all those who are crucified in history. Let the one recover his breath and inward strength in the company of the other, so that the primordial Garden may find its place in the last City, where the honour and glory of the nation will receive a welcome...

My friend, brother or sister in Christ, I must let my heart swell at your way of looking at Christ, your way of speaking of him in high theological reflection, singing Him in your liturgical celebrations, worshipping Him in the mystics' flame of love, serving Him in the prophets' struggle and weaving His presence into the coarse fabric of the day-to-day that is ceaselessly torn by the forces of nothingness, ceaselessly patched up and repaired by so many humble believers or half-believers...

But the Body expands to the dimensions of the universe, the Church is imperceptibly becoming something which embraces the human and the cosmic dimensions. As for the joints of the Body, we must see them also in the current meeting of religions and cultures. The Gospel does not destroy anything, it fulfils. Hinduism and Buddhism bear witness to the world as theophany and to man as interiority. It is for us to show that it is so in the Holy Spirit, and that nature is not a matter of indifference to us, as we affirmed so emphatically at Basel last May. But it is up to us also, in the light of Christ, to articulate both interiority and otherness, the Self and the Other. Judaism and Islam control the impulses that lead to death by the Law. The Gospel accepts the basic purpose of the Law but incorporated it in a super-morality which respects and transforms the passions, which does not weigh sinners down but enlightens them: "The moral conscience," writes Berdyaev, "began from God's question: Cain, what have you done with your brother Abel? It will end with this other question, Abel, what have you done with your brother Cain?"

Scientific disciplines today allow us to take the universe into our comprehension. But the offering remains imperfect if we do not know to whom to offer it. In reality human understanding reveals the divine intelligence in things, that Logos who takes flesh precisely to allow us to accomplish in him, with him, an immense sacrificial task of reintegration. Socialism, in so far as it is compatible with the freedom of the Spirit, and individualism, in so far as it raises questions about solitude and finitude, can, thanks to the Christian leaven, forge that communion, that transcendence and that openness that constitute the truth of mankind.

Yes, it belongs to us, us Christian, to perceive the growth of the Body, that resurrection Body that tunnels its way into history and makes it productive in order

to prepare for the breaking on of the Parousia. It is up to us to reveal the face of Christ precisely in those situations where Christ seems to be ignored and even denied. For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink... as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren (Mt. 25.35,40).

\* \* \*

So in this epistle St. Paul is led to propose to Christians a style of speech, thought and encounter to match the truth they practise in agapé: a true ecumenical style, we might nowadays say.

The motive force of this style is openness to the Spirit, that great Breath in which we all "live and move and have our being", without which everything would stagnate in death. The Apostle wrote: And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption (Eph. 4.30). The Christian is rendered open to the light of the Eighth Day, the unending Day, by the Spirit who, from our baptism, dwells in the depths of our hearts, purifying, quickening the image of God that is in every human being. For every person is, as Saint Irenaeus of Lyons said, the blending of the dust of the earth and the Breath of God. The Kingdom of the Spirit has no frontiers. It is present in the order and beauty of the world as well as in the revelation of history, to be fully revealed in the wind and fire of Pentecost. It impregnates Christ's whole being and springs forth from His pierced side, but if we know that It comes from the Father and leads to the Father, we also know that It blows wherever It pleases, and that man's hands—his thoughts—can no more grasp It than they could clutch a stream of living water. The Spirit is the life of life, "the fire which warms the depths of our being" as St. Serafim of Sarov said. The Spirit is the joy of living and the humble confidence of dying, the universal transfiguration in the midst of the world's pain. The Spirit kindles sparks of resurrection in the darkest night. The Spirit is the uprising of justice, the inspiration of beauty, the child smiling through its tears. The Spirit fires the heart of the ascetic, but also that of husband and wife; and makes the cosmic celebration vibrant.

Alas, like Christ, the Spirit has a passion to undergo. The Spirit would change hearts of stone into hearts of flesh, but the hearts of stone resist. Stupidity (worst in conceited clever people), hatred, and the theological closets where we would stow the Spirit away, wound that Spirit as much as indifference, mockery, boredom and emptiness. The Spirit loves the pride of unbelievers and the humility of believers, but servility and humiliation cause him pain. To grieve the Spirit, for St. Paul in this Epistle to the Ephesians, is to reject the Spirit's presence in the other and to make the Spirit an object in order to make the Spirit one's own.

St. Paul sharply describes this negative behaviour in a whole striving of attitudes: pikria, thumos, orgé, kraugé, blasphémia. Pikria conjures up that closure of the heart that turns sour and bitter, the heart in which life, because it is no longer given, no longer exchanged, begins to decay. Thumos means ardour: when contaminated by bitterness, it becomes aggressiveness. Orgé is the unleashing of anger, the other, the different, the nonconformist has of course no right to exist! Then comes the transition to action, the moral murder of the other (which in Christian times was to become physical murder; the burning of heretic and Jew, crusades against the Muslim): first kraugé, cursing, execration and finally blasphémia, offence, insult, i. e. the denial of the very presence of the Holy Spirit in the other, denial of the ecclesiality of "heterodox" denominations, refusing to see in other religions a real relationship with God and treating unbelief as the work of the devil. All that, says St. Paul, constitutes kakia, wickedness, that evil which releases hidden hatreds in man, born no doubt of anxiety, and justifies the most terrible massacres, religious inquisitions or revolutionary terrors. All that, the Apostle goes on, we have to tear from ourselves. Not by ourselves indeed but by casting ourselves upon Christ's victory over death and hell, my inward hell and my death that I impose on others, by casting ourselves into the living stream of the Spirit, the living stream of the communion of saints.

Then comes the word of kindness that aims straight at its target, because the

Spirit makes us realise at once our own destitution and the other's superiority. "Lord and master of my life," says a prayer well-loved in the Orthodox Church, the prayer of St. Ephraem Syrus, "grant me to see my own transgressions

and not to judge my brother, for blessed art Thou unto ages of ages."

Then comes forgiveness, which is life given back, and so an opening up to the future: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you (Eph. 4.32). That is exactly what we ask for, my brothers and sisters, when we say the Lord's Prayer together: And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors (Mt. 6.12). We owe everything to God, we exist only by His creative will, by His incarnation, by the gift of existence He has made us and the pardon by which He renews it. We owe all to Thee, Thou forgivest us all: henceforth we live in Thy grace, we are free, free at last from bitterness: we enter into God's generosity; gratitude overwhelms us; I let others live in the freedom of grace; I welcome them with unreserved respect.

We are constantly afraid of others. Always "self-idolaters", as the great penitential poem of St. Andrew of Crete says, we expect them to worship us. But if we understand that this world is an empty tomb filled with a light that comes from elsewhere, if we understand that God, in Christ, frees us from our original debt, spiritual death, and makes of physical death the veil of love that is rent at last, then we no longer need enemies on whom to project our anxieties, nor slaves to convince us that we are gods. The person on the way to sanctification, said St. Symeon the New Theologian, is "the poor man" or woman "who loves the brethren", poor because constantly emptying themselves of possessions in order to receive themselves back at God's hand; able then to make themselves neighbour to all, to welcome each one with the Easter greeting which Seraphim of Sarov used all year round: "Christ, my joy, is risen!", able, as we think about it day by day, to utter a word of grace, peace, patience, truth, joy and hope.

Brethren, friends, the ideologues who claim to possess the truth have, as I told you, justified and still justify all the killings. And this was also the enormous sin

of societies that called themselves Christian.

Today a relativism is developing in reaction in which everything determines its own value, or rather nothing has value, in which indifference verges on nihilism, in which countless Pilates yawning with boredom ask: "What is truth?"

Our task is to promote together a post-ideological Christianity in which truth is not a system but a Person who testifies to the absolute of love. In which God is not a self-contained individual shut up in heaven, not only the inner meaning of the world, but Love incarnate and crucified so that we may be deified. That last word, I know, often frightens Christians in the West; but what does deification mean, really, if not the possibility, beyond the possessive and often destructive forms of paltry human love, of loving in the light of the Spirit, sharing

life at its highest degree of intensity?

What is true for persons and their relationships has to become true of our communities. What else is a Christian community if not the way some people have of entering into communion with one another and with Christ? We have to reach out towards a truth that is truly universal—catholic (Kat-holikos—over all) matching the fulness, which is that of the Trinity revealed in Christ, the fulness and source of love. Such a love, driving us towards ever closer communion, will gradually acquire the power of convincing. In it the partial truths, which will cease to be partial, will gradually be able to coalesce, by complementing instead of contradicting each other.

To conclude, it is enough to read the Epistle to the Ephesians a little further on: Be ye therefore followers of God, as dear children: And walk in love, as Christ

also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us... (Eph. 5.1-2).

# Opening Address of Metropolitan FILARET of Minsk and Byelorussia, Chairman of the Preparatory Committee

July 17, 1989

Brother Moderator, Dear brothers and sisters, Esteemed guests,

This is a particularly happy occasion for the member Churches of the World Council of Churches in this country and for all Christians in the Soviet Union. For the first time ever the WCC Central Committee is opening its session in this country. We are welcoming here all our brothers and sisters in faith, for by one Spirit are we all baptized (1 Cor. 12.13) and all together are the one body of Christ and members in particular (1 Cor. 12.27).

We have long been looking forward to this day and carefully preparing for it. This has not been an easy matter for us. But prevailing over all circumstances involved was the spirit of Christian brotherhood and the feeling of our common responsibility for the success of our ecumenical community, the main purpose and calling of which consists in the attainment of Christian unity: that they all may be one (Jn. 17, 21).

This ecumenical commitment of ours has led to the establishment of the Preparatory Committee which included representatives of all the WCC member Churches in this country: the Armenian Apostolic Church, the All-Union Council of Evangelical Christians-Baptists, the Georgian Orthodox Church, the Evangelical Lutheran Church of Latvia, the Evangelical Lutheran Church of Estonia and the Russian Orthodox Church.

There have been nine sessions of the Preparatory Committee. They considered, discussed and resolved all the main questions involved in holding the WCC Central Committee session in Moscow. The first of these sessions held in November 1988 set up three working groups: organizational, ecumenical and of the press and communications.

I would like to note that the Preparatory Committee has discussed, among other things, visits by ecumenical groups to the WCC member Churches at their invitation after the conclusion of the Central Committee sessions. Every Church has decided on the number of such guests and the length of their stay. Our Committee also dealt with the traditional reports of the member Churches to the session participants on their life and activities and such reports will be presented at the Assembly Hall of the Moscow Theological Academy on July 18, the Feast of St. Sergy of Radonezh. The Preparatory Committee has published a pamphlet with brief information about the life of the member Churches. It was printed in English by the WCC Geneva Center and in Russian by the Novosti Press Agency in Moscow at our request for which we wish to express our sincere gratitude to the publishers.

For holding the WCC Central Committee sessions in Moscow, the WCC Executive Committee sessions in Zagorsk, and other related sessions, the Russian Orthodox Church set up a special center headed by Bishop Vladimir of Podolsk, Deputy Head of the Department of External Church Relations, who worked in conjunction with representatives of other WCC member Churches.

In dealing with all sorts of complicated and difficult organizational problems, we encountered the understanding and assistance of the state authorities, the Council of Religious Affairs at the USSR Council of Ministers and the Moscow City Soviet of People's Deputies. I would like to mention specially the benevolent and considerate attitude of the All-Union Central Council of Trade Unions which placed at our disposal the Central House of Tourists complex, and the manifold assistance rendered to us by the House's management and staff.

We wish to acknowledge all this help and assistance with deep gratitude.

The overall expenses involved in the stay in Moscow and in Zagorsk of the participants in the various meetings associated with the WCC Central Committee session have been shouldered by the Russian Orthodox Church.

There is no Ecumenical Council of Churches in this country. But that does not mean that our Churches have no historical links and links stemming from their present experience. They all form one big Christian family confessing and witnessing to Christ in the common conditions of the secularized socialist society.

We are also united by the awareness of the common historical destinies of the peoples belonging to the multinational Soviet Union. Six of our Churches are further united by their common membership in the WCC and their common participation in the world ecumenical movement. Another thing that unites us all is that our Churches, each of them separately and all of them together, are contributing to the best of their ability to the efforts to resolve the multitude of problems facing the Soviet society today.

The central place in the public work of our Churches is taken now by three interconnected tasks: the moral education of the people of God, the service of charity and the service of peacemaking. Our witness of peace, justice and brotherhood of all members of the human family and our efforts aimed at social renewal find a favourable and sympathetic response in broad sections of the Soviet public, are being positively assessed by the Soviet leadership.

Church-state relations in our country have taken an exceptionally favourable turn. We are looking forward to the publication of the draft of a new Law on Freedom of Conscience and on religious organizations and its adoption by the USSR Supreme Soviet. We trust that this law shall put a seal on the significant progress achieved in the activities of our Churches and religious associations.

Current positive changes in Soviet society open up new opportunities for religious life and the Christian witness and service.

We regard the following as the most vital tasks of our Churches:

the preaching and proclamation of the Gospel of Christ in our secularized society; catechization and Christian education for children and adults on the basis of freedom of convictions;

reorganization of theological education and training of new cadres for parish work; consideration for the specific contribution to the life of the Churches by women and young people;

broader access of Churches to the mass media, including the Church press and publication of religious and theological literature the Churches need for fulfilling their calling—to preach the word of God and guide men on the road to salvation;

active and responsible participation of religious Soviet citizens in public and political life of society;

organization and broadening of the spheres of social, educational and charitable work of the Churches;

ordering of spiritual life in the newly established religious communities and associations; restoration of churches and other centres of spiritual life handed over to believers. These and other tasks as well as problems involved in their implementation are facing the

Churches in the Soviet Union.

To fulfil their responsibility before God, the Christendom and the future of their country, the Churches of the Soviet Union are making all the necessary efforts to this end, relying on God's help and the providential care of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Today their main concern is their own perestroika which involves dealing with the urgent

problems of church life and a beneficent rennovation of our common home.

In implementing this mission the Churches of our country pin their hopes on the solidarity and cooperation of Christians and Churches throughout the world, of the entire ecumenical community in all the variety of its movements and organizations, and especially of the World Council of Churches.

In this confidence, we cordially greet the participants in the current Moscow session of the WCC Central Committee and wish you all, dear brothers and sisters, blessed success in your efforts for the cause of unity of Christian oikoumene.

Thank you.

### Documents on Public Issues

etter from the Central Committee the Namibian Churches

Dear Brothers and Sisters.

The members of the Central Committee of the World ouncil of Churches, meeting in Moscow from 5-26 July 1989, greet you in the Name of the Triune od Who dwells among the people to inspire them ith hope and assure them: Behold! I make all things 2w! (Rev. 21. 5).

We greet you at this historic moment in the life the Christian community in Namibia. We have the cen inspired by your faithful witness sometimes rough seemingly impossible trials. God does answer to prayers of the faithful. Today we rejoice as we and with you on the threshold of the birth of a socreign state with the promise of justice and equality all.

We thank God for the process of repatriation some 41,000 Namibian exiles. We share in the ars of joy and of pain as many are reunited with eir loved ones who had left their homeland to ruggle for freedom; and the sadness of many others hose relatives have died in the struggle for justice. It is the past must never be allowed to overshadow the promises and responsibilities of this time. We understand that there is justified anxiety about the situation as you move with the people, under God, towards the elections in ovember in preparation for independence.

We welcome the proclamation of amnesty and e repeal of discriminatory or restrictive laws. ore particularly, we note, this was designed to ensure ee participation by all the Namibians in free and ir elections, the first ever in the territory. We share ur concern, however, about factors that may underne the achievement of this goal, including the ntinuation of the law which divides Namibia's pulation into various ethnic groups and the rapidly teriorating security situation especially in the north ong the border with Angola. In particular, concern ts been raised about the activities of Koevoet, forerly the counterinsurgency unit of the army, who irder and terrorize ordinary Namibians. The secrev-general of the United Nations has declared that pevoet counterinsurgency units are unfit for conued service in the police during the transition riod. We hope that appropriate action will be taken mediately to deal with this disturbing factor.

We share the concern and anxiety that have been pressed about the power of the white farmers over zir workers in the rural areas. We have learnt that any use their exclusive access to their labourers d farm-dwellers to intimidate them, and to give sinformation against one of the leading parties the elections and against the Council of Churches Namibia and its member churches.

In response to communications received from you, we are calling upon member churches to engage in concrete actions of solidarity with you.

Our hope for you at this time is that you may be of good cheer, hold fast to that which is good and help the people of Namibia to love justice and work for peace. Recognizing that there will be forces pulling you asunder, we urge you to remember that we are called to be instruments of peace and agents of reconciliation and unity. As a fellowship of churches we are: "to express the common concern of the churches in the service of human need, the breaking down of barriers between people and the promotion of one human family in justice and peace" (WCC Constitution).

Be assured, then, brothers and sisters, that the ecumenical family holds you constantly in prayers. Therefore my beloved brothers and sisters be steadfast, immovable always abounding in the work of the Lord, knowing that your labour is not in vain (1 Cor. 15. 58).

May the peace of Christ be with you. Amen.

On behalf of the WCC Central Committee Dr. EMILIO CASTRO, WCC General Secretary\*

## Message to the Heads of the Christian Communities in Jerusalem

The Greek Orthodox Patriarchate

The Latin Patriarchate

The Armenian Patriarchate

The Syrian Orthodox Bishopric

The Greek Catholic (Melkite) Bishopric

The Anglican Bishopric

The Lutheran Bishopric

The Syrian Catholic Church

The Franciscan Custody of the Holy Land

From this meeting of the Central Committee of the World Council of Churches we send you cordial greetings in the name of our common Saviour and Lord.

We are always conscious of the special place you occupy in the fellowship of the churches as the Heads of the Christian Communities in Jerusalem and the special significance of your ecumenical cooperation. We commend your faithful witness in the period of turmoil of the last twenty months in the Occupied Territories

We share with you the agony of the people to whom you have been called to minister. You have called the attention of the ecumenical family and the international community to the constant deprivation of

<sup>\*</sup> All subsequent documents adopted by WCC Central Committee have been also signed by Dr. Emilio Castro, WCC General Secretary (Ed.).

fundamental rights and tragic and unnecessary loss of lives of your people. We share your special concern about the closure of schools and colleges over a long period denying the basic right of education.

We realize that the "Intifada" is a genuine expression of the national aspirations of the Palestinian people, who have affirmed their nationhood and their determination to have a state of their own. We share with you the support for their struggle. We want to reaffirm that the mutual recognition of the Israeli and Palestinian people on the basis of equality is the only guarantee for peace in the Holy Land and the region as a whole where three religious communities viz: Judaism, Christianity and Islam live. We regret that the most recent developments in the state of Israel have not been encouraging for the peace process. We will continue to pray and call for the holding of the International Peace Conference on the Middle East, the urgency of which is underlined by the new developments.

We want to assure you of the solidarity of the community of faith around the world in your continuing pastoral ministry in these very difficult times. Your witness is a source of inspiration to all of us.

"Let hope keep you joyful; in trouble stand firm; persist in prayer" (Romans 12, 12).

### Statement on the Occupied Territories

1. The Central Committee, meeting in Moscow from 16-26 July 1989, has written to the Heads of the Christian Communities in Jerusalem assuring them of "the solidarity of the community of faith around the world" in their pastoral ministry, especially in the Occupied Territories.

2. The Central Committee urges the member churches of the WCC to express their solidarity

in the following ways:

a) by renewing their requests to their own governments for the urgent convening of the International Peace Conference on the Middle East (see for terms of reference the minutes of the Hanover Central Committee meeting, 1988);

- b) by facilitating exchanges between Jews and Palestinians in their efforts for peace based on justice for both nations. Such exchanges have already borne fruit in moderate stance by the Palestinian leadership and need to be matched by similar steps from the Israeli government. The Committee appreciates the soul-searching among many Jewish groups and individuals trying to accommodate Palestinian demands for statehood:
- c) by appealing to their governments to ask the state of Israel to exercise compassion and restraint in responding to the Palestinian uprising, to consider dismantling the existing Jewish settlements in the Occupied Territories and to halt the establishment of new settlements;
- d) by continuing to uphold all the people of the region in their prayers for peace and justice.

### Statement on Lebanon

The tragedy of Lebanon continues causing ever greater suffering to its people. The Central Committee meeting in Moscow from 16-26 July 1989, expresse its deep concern over continued violence in Lebanon and the loss of human lives.

It calls for the immediate cessation of hostilities that Lebanon may recover its independence and national unity, exercise its sovereignty over all its internationally recognized territory, and resume free from all external interventions, a normal constitutional life, guranteed liberty, and the respect of the rights of its citizens and communities, within adequately reformed institutions.

The Central Committee draws the world's attention to the unique character of Lebanon, as a democratic and pluralistic model in the Middle East founded on Christian-Muslim coexistence. Such a entity must be preserved in its own rights and a source of human enrichment. If it were to disintegrat and disappear, consequences of utmost gravity will ensue, threatening peace in the Middle East and the stability of nations.

The survival of Lebanon requires particularly the implementation of the UN Security Council Resolution 425, the withdrawal of all foreign forces from Lebanon, the establishment of a strong central authority, and the exercise of full Lebanese so vereignty.

The WCC commends the initiative of the Ara League and appeals to the League and the Unite Nations to continue their efforts to achieve an immediate cease-fire and to work for a permanent settlement of the Lebanese crisis.

The Central Committee expresses its appreciatio for the sustained work of the Middle East Counc of Churches (MECC) under very difficult circum stances.

It calls upon the member churches to continue t give generous support to the churches in Lebanor the MECC and other organizations for their humani tarian work.

The WCC reiterates its support for the churche in Lebanon as they stand together with other religious communities to be faithful to their common calling for justice, peace and reconciliation. The WC upholds all the people of Lebanon in its intercessions for peace and national unity.

### South Africa

Developments in South Africa since the last Centry Committee meeting in Hanover show that the crisin the country has further deepened. Resistance to the oppressed people of South Africa, economisanctions and diplomatic pressure from the international community have forced the Nationalist Party government to seek ways out of the worsening

ocial, political and economic crisis in the country. But there is a stark contrast between the government's diplomatic initiatives abroad and the policy

of repression at home.

Internationally, the Afrikaaner Nationalist leaderhip has launched a diplomatic initiative, promising reform, expressing a desire for a negotiated settlement, and calling for an end to sanctions. Even the recent neeting between the state president Mr. P. W. Botha and the imprisoned nationalist leader Mr. Nelson Mandela must be understood within this context and is part of an exercise to avert sanctions to give urther life to the apartheid system.

This mood of apparent reasonableness is shattered, lowever, when one notes the extent of repression uside the country during this same period of diplonatic offensive by the South African regime:

—The state of emergency was reimposed for the ourth successive year, and about 33 people's organi-

ations remain restricted.

—Hundreds are in detention and many are awaitng trial.

At least 668 people are under severe restrictions.
 The use of the death penalty against opponents of apartheid has dramatically increased.

-Extrajudicial executions and activities of death

quads have grown.

—In general, apartheid continues to generate climate of repressions, violence and violation of

uman rights.

In the face of such a crisis, the World Council of Churches sent a mission in January/February 1989 below seven capitals whose governments maintain trading elations with South Africa. The mission of the Eminent Church Persons Group (ECPG) was histoical and timely. It emphasized the level of concernelt by the churches about the situation in South Africa.

This Central Committee, meeting in Moscow from

6-26 July 1989, therefore:

- 1. welcomes the mission of the ECPG and commends its report, *The Sanctions Journey*, to the churthes for study and action;
- 2. notes that it is vital and urgent that conditions e created within South Africa for peaceful partiipation in the political process by all the citizens f that country by:

a) the ending of the state of emergency,

- b) the repeal of all discriminatory and repressive
- c) the unconditional release of Mr. Nelson Mandela nd all political prisoners and detainees,
- d) the unbanning of all political organizations and he return of all exiles;
- 3. notes that the majority of the people of South frica are committed to peaceful coexistence and just future for the country in spite of the conflict frecent years;
- 4. reaffirms that comprehensive and mandatory anctions are essential to bring the apartheid regime

to the negotiating table and to make apartheid unbearably expensive to maintain;

5. applauds the joint efforts of the oppressed people of South Africa in working for justice, reconciliation and peace for all.

The Central Committee therefore,

1, calls upon the member churches at this critical time to intensify their campaign to bring about the end of apartheid,

2. calls upon the banking community to deny South Africa facilities for rescheduling its debts or for

new loans and credits, and

3. urges governments to use all possible means to put pressure on the apartheid regime to end the system and create the necessary conditions conducive for meaningful negotiations.

### Statement on Developments in Europe

1. The Central Committee of the World Council of Churches, meeting in Moscow, USSR, fifty years after the beginning of the Second World War, welcomes the process of transformation that is taking place in Europe leading to greater cooperation among nations. In Hanover in 1988, the Committee stated that "there appeared to be the beginning of a new international climate for which the churches have been praying and working for a long time". This is particularly true with regard to East-West relations.

2. The Central Committee notes with appreciation the contribution of the European Ecumenical Assembly (Basel 1989) to the process of "Justice, Peace and the Integrity of Creation" (JPIC) (organized by the Conference of European Churches and the Council of European Bishops' Conference). In its comprehensive final document it called the attention of the churches, among other concerns, to three significant

new developments in Europe:

the Vienna Concluding Document of the Conference on European Security and Cooperation;

the Single European Act 1992;

the changes taking place in the Soviet Union and other European countries and the call for a "Com-

mon European House".

The Central Committee notes the importance of the Basel Assembly's final document and in particular the new hopes it provides for promoting, along with the Roman Catholic Church, the conciliar process for JPIC. It commends the Basel Assembly final document to the churches for study.

3. The Central Committee notes the importance of the Vienna Concluding Document and in particular the new possibilities it provides for promoting religious freedom, human rights and national minorities.

4. The process of integration in Western Europe, accelerated by the Single European Act 1992, opens up new problems as well as possibilities. It is likely to lead to further polarization of economic relations both within Europe and between Europe and the nations of the South. The Central Committee draws

particular attention to the possible detrimental impact of the Single European Act on the most vulnerable sections of society, including migrants and refugees, both within and outside of Europe.

5. The important developments taking place in the Soviet Union and other East European countries and the call for a "Common European House" have profound implications not only for Europe but for the whole world. The Central Committee welcomes particularly the processes of 'perestroika', democratization and 'glasnost' in the Soviet Union.

6. The Central Committee recognizes the unique responsibility and contributions of the churches in the context of these developments and encourages

nem

to study carefully and reflect upon the issues that arise from the developments in Europe and their meaning for the witness of the churches throughout the world;

to inform and engage local congregations in the follow-up of the Vienna Concluding Document;

to promote human rights in general and the rights of the national minorities in particular;

to give special attention to the rights of immigrants and those who seek asylum;

to pray for the healing of the divisions within and between nations.

#### Namibia

I. The WCC Central Committee, meeting in Moscow from 16-26 July 1989, has written to the churches of Namibia expressing its affection and support for them at this historic time in Namibia's history.

II. The Central Committee urges all WCC member churches to continue to pray for the Namibian people and to express their practical support in the

following ways

- 1. to continue to support financially the work of the Namibian churches through the Repatriation, Resettlement and Reconstruction Committee (3R) and the Church Information and Monitoring Service (CIMS);
- 2. to continue to send monitors to report on the process of implementation of the UN Security Council Resolution 435;
- 3. to bring to the attention of their own governments incidents which violate both the letter and the spirit of UN Security Council Resolution 435;
- 4. to bring pressure to bear that Koevoet cease to be part of the South West African police force, that its members be disarmed and that a process of rehabilitation be offered to its members.

III. The Central Committee asks the general secretary to continue to share with member churches information on developments in Namibia.

IV. The Central Committee asks the general secretary to make representations to the secretary general of the UN to take steps to ensure that the United Nations Transition Assistance Group (UNTAG) has

a more active and effective role in the arrangemen for and administration of elections and to increase the UNTAG military component to the 7,500 troop originally agreed.

### Message to the China Christian Council

The Central Committee of the World Council of Churches, meeting in Moscow from 16-26 July 1986 has asked us to convey to you cordial greetings of the WCC. We informed the Committee about the earlier messages from the general secretary to you about developments in your country, and your kin responses to these messages.

Please be assured of the prayers of the churche around the world for the China Christian Counc and all the people of China. Along with you, "we prefor the faith which assures us that the visions of the young and the dreams of the aged are not lost to God memory and will in his good time come to fruition. We are confident that in spite of the present difficulties the aspirations of the Chinese people for

justice will be fulfilled.

It was indeed a matter of great joy for us and a event of ecumenical significance to have the representatives of the China Christian Council at the CWM Conference in San Antonio (USA). We believe the our fellowship with one another strengthened by the experience will be further nourished by mutual contacts, prayers and God's blessings. We recall the churches in China were among the founding members of the World Council of Churches.

We assure you of our support as you continue your prophetic and pastoral ministry giving ho to people, calling them to repentance and affirm solidarity with the suffering. "Nothing can separa

us from the love of God."

### Message to the Churches in Sri Lanka

1. The officers of the Central Committee of the World Council of Churches, meeting in Moscow from 16-26 July 1989, appeal to the governments of Stanka and India to take more positive initiative from immediate negotiated actions that would ensure the withdrawal of the Indian Peace Keeping Form Sri Lanka and would prevent further violent and violation of human rights in Sri Lanka and reductensions in the region.

2. The officers of the Central Committee of the WCC send greetings to the churches in Sri Lankin the name of Jesus Christ at this time of political turmoil all over the country. We share your concession the suffering of the people caused by violence about the suffering of the people caused by violence about the suffering of the people caused by violence will be suffered by the people caused by violence about the suffering of the people caused by violence will be suffered by the people caused by violence about the suffering of the people caused by violence

## Diary of the Session of the WCC Central Committee

The main body of the World ouncil of Churches, its Central ommittee, has gathered in the USSR the invitation of the Russian rthodox Church. A highly authitative organization founded in )48, the WCC today unites over 00 Christian Churches from more an 100 countries. The Roman atholic Church, the Seventh Day dventists, the Salvation Army and veral other Churches and religious sociations are not members of e World Council of Churches. CC General Secretary Dr. Emilio astro noted in one of his addresses at the WCC is not a Superchurch it a Council of Churches in hich each Church professes her vn dogma. The constitution of this ganization names the appeal for sible unity of Churches in integral ucharistic fraternity one of its goals. oday Christians are divided, as irticipants in the session of the Cent-I Committee have repeatedly pointed it, not only by dogmatic differences it also social and political barriers. nat is why seemingly nonreligious oblems such as hunger and poverty. e situation in Lebanon and Namibia, unification of North and South orea, perestroika in the USSR and tuch else are being placed on the CC agenda. The WCC is not ally working on Church probms but is also assisting in efforts solve secular problems from the andpoint of these Churches. It is this sense that the WCC's field activity is very broad, even ough it ultimately boils down to atters of Christian unity. The names the Programme Units functioning WCC headquarters in Geneva speak the areas of the Council's tivities: "Faith and Witness", "Justiand Service", and "Education d Renewal", which consist of the llowing subunits: (commissions of partments, and working groups): aith and Order", "World Mission d Evangelism", "Dialogue With cople of Living Faiths and Ideoloes", "Church and Society", "Inr-Church Aid", "The Church Comission for International Affairs",

"Churches' Participation in Development", "Programme to Combat Racism", "Christian Medical Commission", "Women in Church and Society", "Renewal and Congregational Life", "Education", "Youth", and "The Programme for Theological Education".

The main WCC forum, the Assembly, is held once every seven years; the next, seventh, is scheduled for February 1991 in Canberra, Australia. The Central Committee, which numbers 158 members, gathers once every 12 to 18 months. Over 600 guestsfraternal delegates, observers, consultants, experts, guests and journalists arrived in Moscow. The sitting was held in the Central Tourist House. The session began with an ecumenical divine service. At the beginning a choir sang the prayer "O Heavenly King" in Church Slavonic. His Holiness Patriarch Ignatios IV of Antioch, one of the WCC presidents, delivered a sermon at this service (it is carried in this issue.—Ed.)

The official opening of the session then took place. Metropolitan Vladimir of Rostov and Novocherkassk read out a greeting from His Holiness Patriarch Pimen of Moscow and All Russia.

Y. Khristoradnov, Chairman of the Council for Religious Affairs at the USSR Council of Ministers read out the message of N. Ryzhkov, Chairman of the USSR Council of Ministers. Metropolitan Filaret of Minsk and Byelorussia greeted the gathering on behalf of the Preparatory Committee.

At the first plenary sitting after the questions of procedure had been discussed, a report was delivered by H. J. Held (FRG), Moderator of the WCC Central Committee. He said: "This meeting is taking place in the USSR at a time when new opportunities are opening up for Christian service by the churches of this country for the greater good of all its people. ... Some years ago a process such as that under way at present in this country could doubtless have been hoped for, but it undoubtedly could not have been predicted with any certainty. Our joy at being here and our gratitude for the hospitality we have received from our Sister Churches in the Soviet Union are therefore combined with praise of the grace of the Almighty and Merciful God whose ways indeed are wonderful and whose promises for His Church and for the whole world endure unbroken, no matter how things may seem from time to time".

Dr. H. J. Held spotlighted the organization of the WCC's work and structure. He proposed a new draft of Article 17 of the Council's



rticipants in the session during an umenical prayer

Charter, where the rights and obligations of the WCC member Churches and their link with the Ecumenical Council are to be reflected.

Dr. Held noted in conclusion: "...we may justifiably say that much has changed in the relations between our Churches within the World Council. We have come closer to each other in an outward sense and have come to know and understand each other better. ... It is true that we have not vet attained to that full unity which in the words of the third Assembly in New Delhi is 'God's will and His gift to His Church'; but instead of the old relationship of separation something new has appeared which is hard to define in our traditional theological and canonical concepts."

The Rev. Dr. Emilio Castro, the WCC General Secretary, delivered an extensive report on many aspects of the WCC's activity today.

"Today I would like," he said, "to devote my report to some thoughts on the life and work of the World Council of Churches in relation to its second function and purpose as laid down in our Constitution: 'to facilitiate the common witness of the Churches in each place and in all places; to support the Churches in their worldwide missionary and evangelistic task.' This new social dynamism—which is apparent in political, cultural and economic lifecalls for Christian witness at various levels: first, a contribution to society through a Christian presence embodying the values of the Gospel. ... The new situation also demands that Christians and theologians in particular, should take part in the national public debate to determine essential values. Tradition, emotion, beauty, creativity, freedom, but also the ideas of guilt and responsibility, of forgiveness and new beginning, newness of life and freedom-all these are elements to be witnessed to in dialogue, providing a new opportunity to express the Gospel message in terms which challenge the accepted ideas and invite people to look fresh eyes at the person of Jesus of Nazareth. ... We are talking about the potential of science for good and evil, the definition of humanity, the affirmation or denial of human freedom and integrity, the possibility of a transcendent relationship with the mystery of God, which is denied de facto in the more extreme potential expressions of biotechnology."

At the evening session the conferees considered problems of modern biotechnology in their ethical aspect connected with the consequences of its development for the nature of man. It was noted that biotechnology can do harm to the integrity of creation if it is used in the interest of business for producing new forms of life. The development of biotechnology and spread of artificial mutants can become an unprecedented threat to the ecology, too.

The WCC called upon all the countries of the world to cease using genetic engineering in programme research and development of biological and chemical weapons. This prohibition includes all research being conducted for defensive as well as offensive purposes. The WCC en-

couraged all the Churches of the world to exert vigorous pressur on governments to halt the development of biological and chemical weaponry.

Furthermore, the WCC Centra Committee analysed the role played by biotechnology in the future development of the world economy. The introduction of biotechnological production in the industrialised countries will yield a palpable economic effect; however, it can serve to deepe the crisis in the economics in Thin World countries, which are based or export of raw materials.

On July 18, the Feast of St. Serg of Radonezh, the participants in th session visited the Trinity-St. Serg Lavra and attended divine service Afterwards there was a presentation • the Churches in the Grand Conference Hall of the Moscow Theologic. Academy. Each representative of th six WCC member Churches in th (the Armenian Apostol Church, All-Union Council of Evange Christians-Baptists, Georgia Orthodox Church, Evangelical Luth ran Church of Latvia, Evangelical Lu theran Church of Estonia and th Russian Orthodox Church) delivered report about his Church today. Thes reports were accompanied by religiou and secular singing, dramatised perfo mances, and showings of slides.

Representatives of the episcopat clergy and laity spoke about the Russian Orthodox Church, chief about internal Church problems.

L. Zanina, a pensioner from th Moscow environs, shared her remin scences of the times when church were being torn down. According her, ever since she was a chi she has kept her faith in Chri and fidelity to the Mother Russia Orthodox Church. Today, "the need Moscow suburb where I live," sk continued, "does not have its own church yet. A community was ru gistered half a year ago. We wa build a church, meanwhile the cr authorities have provided us wit temporary premises for prayer whie will have to be fitted properly the very near future."

Said student A. Kozhevnikov: "I bl long to the generation whose grant fathers departed from God and the Church during the years of revolu-



Plenary session

onary upheavals. Then what brought ie to God? It is hard to put my nger on it. Ever since I was a child ve felt that the reality around me as a much deeper foundation and burce than what was explained to e by adults. I was 18 at the time. was drawn to knowledge, to the kact sciences, but at some moment felt a spiritual thirst that was ot quenchable by any external nowledge. It was only in an Orthodox nurch that I felt the fullness and ie sensation of the centre to which strove so much. The ecclesiasticiation process is very complex: eople somehow piece together knowdge about God, about the meaning f the Sacraments, the Liturgy, parcular examples of Christian living t for us by the Holy Fathers...". . Kozhevnikov proposed setting up atechetical schools at churches, and nen community life would become nore vibrant.

Moscow schoolgirl K. Prizhbilyak poke about human communication, of only in prayer, but also in veryday existence as one form of hristian living. Today young Christias meet only in church, rarely nowing even one another's names, onbelieving children are in a more vourable situation, since they have their own hobby clubs.

In his address Fr. Aleksandr Popov vided church problems into corposal, i. e., economic and adminitrative, and spiritual and liturgical. Deaking about the former, he expresd the wish that special diocesan orkshops would handle the repair, storation and construction of religious buildings.

Turning to religious problems,

. Aleksandr voiced alarm over
e fact that the Sacrament of
aptism is frequently administered to
cople who do not know the barest
ndamentals of Christian dogma, who
not read the Gospel and who
not go to church. Baptism is
creasingly being perceived as a cereony, a folk tradition. A superfial understanding of the foundations
dogma leads to an external
rristianity, to the priority of cere-

A. Masteropulo, Cand. Sc. (Mecine), reported the plan of Moscow rthodox intellectuals to organize

the aspiration of the faithful to serve in hospitals and clinics. For the purpose a public body is being established in the spirit of an Orthodox fraternity. In the immediate future this fraternity hopes to set up its own self-budgeting polyclinic and diognostics centre, an almshouse, shelter and workshops for drug addicts, and patronage teams of nurses and orderlies to render aid to the gravely ill.

In his closing remarks Bishop Lev of Tashkent and Central Asia summarised the results of the addresses and proposed ways of resolving the problems raised.

On July 19 the reports of the secretary general and the moderator were discussed at the plenary sitting. Many speakers, among them Bishop Dr. Karoly Tóth (Reformed Church of Hungary) and Archbishop Aram Keshishian (Armenian Apostolic Church, Lebanon), remarked that in addressing itself to global problems, the WCC pays too little attention to local Churches and national councils of Churches.

Sittings of the committees of the three programme units and the General Secretariat Committee were then held. Among others, the issue of the reunification of Korea was considered at the 2nd Unit Committee. A Christian delegation not only from South Korea but also from the Korean People's Democratic Republic took part in the WCC Central Committee sittings for the first time. The point was made that the dialogue between Christians living on different

sides of the demarcation line was an important factor for the country's unity.

Perhaps the most interesting event, the so-called perestroika forum, was held on the evening of July 19. The speakers were Archbishop Kirill of Smolensk and Kaliningrad, member of the WCC Central Committee, A. Grachev, deputy chief of the International Department of the CPSU Central Committee, Academician B. Raushenbakh, and people's deputies Academician G. Lisichkin and writer S. Zalygin. "The complex process of our social transformations has become an asset of the entire world," Archbishop Kirill said in his opening speech at the forum. "The people sitting in this hall know better than others that there is no country in the world where an ideal society has been built; there is no place where the Kingdom of God has been realised. In all societies there is an intense search apace for a model of the future that would ensure justice and satisfy human needs. Several years ago the WCC drafted and carried out a programme which was conditionally called 'A Just and Participatory Sustainable Society (JPSS)'. We in the Soviet Union want to build this just and viable society of universal involvement in the context of socialist values. It is for this reason that the experience of perestroika is interesting and meaningful for the whole world. Today's forum can become a milestone on the road of joint reflections on the future to which we are



erticipants in the 40th session of the CC CC in Moscow

proceeding irrespective of what country we represent here."

Philosophically assessing the changes taking place in the Soviet Union, the speakers at the forum linked the restructuring drive with the development of new political thinking.

The sole path towards renewal of society, stressed A. Grachev, is multifaceted democratisation. However, this process should be carried out through reforms and should not pose a threat to the nation's security. Speaking about the new political thinking, A. Grachev noted that humanity is now encountering problems for which there are no state borders; these global problems require global efforts.

Academician B. Raushenbakh, analysing in his address the state of European interstate relations, pointed to the vital need to consolidate efforts in the endeavour to transform the European continent into a common home in order to preserve the sacred gift of life. He called for reductions in all types of weapons and cautioned against militarisation of outer space and the use of computers, which do not know morals, in military technology, as the consequences of their application are unpredictable.

Academician G. Lisichkin spoke about the humanisation of the Soviet economy, a process which necessarily includes mutually beneficial contacts with foreign countries. He voiced stern criticism against economists of the "old thinking" who for long years wasted enormous resources of oil and gold.

S. Zalygin devoted his address to environmental protection. He touched upon the development of nuclear power engineering in the USSR and the ecological problem of changing the course of Siberian rivers, and in this connection advanced a proposal to form an international ecological inspectorate within the WCC framework.

In the concluding remarks Archbishop Kirill dwelled in detail on the Church's role in society. The Church perceives perestroika above all as an ethical concept, he said. The dangerous stereotype according to which an "unscientific, religious world-outlook" is not suited to the builders of the new society entails the temptation to cast out of society this sad remnant of the old system. If we are talking about restructuring with regard to the Church, we must note first and foremost the sweeping changes in appraisals of the role

of religion and the faithful in societal life. The Church is gradually emerging from her dimly-lit corner into a well-illumined part of the social stage, at least on the level of theologians and hierarchs. The restructuring drive is the path to a new and just world, to a new and just society.

At a press conference the next day, Academician Raushenbakh said that a counterpoising of religion and science is something artificial, that faith is a natural state of the individual not only from the standpoint of religion but also from that of science. Secretary General of the All-Union Council of the Evangelical Christians-Baptists, A. Bychkov, as if developing this thought, noted that atheism in Soviet society did not proceed from the people but was implanted from above. God sent the Russian people a trial with atheism, as he did to the righteous Job, because it was capable of withstanding this trial.

On July 20 there were working sittings of the unit committees. That evening the participants in the sitting of the WCC Central Committee attended Divine Service at the AUCECB prayer house in Moscow.

On July 21 the plenary session discussed the problem "Poverty in the World—the Responsibility of the Churches and Christians."

Bishop Federico Pagura (Argentina), Chairman of the Latin American Council of Churches, called attention to the catastrophic situation of the poor in Latin America. He said that people cannot bear poverty much longer—their sufferings are leading to protests, aggression, emotional instability and depression.

Dr. Goudzvaard, a professor of economics at the Free University in Amsterdam, devoted his address to the problems of the inequality of the living standards in the industrialised and developing countries and called upon the Churches of the Nordic Countries to preach in their societies intelligent use of material boons, which could ease the plight of the poor.

On July 21 a reception was given in St. George's Hall of the Grand Kremlin Palace on behalf of the Soviet government in honour of the participants in the session of the Central Committee of the World Council of Churches.

At the plenary sitting on July 22 the conferees considered the results of the World Conference on Mission and Evangelism, held this May in

San Antonio, Texas, USA. The participants in the sitting discussed such problems of the present-day missionary ministry of the Church a preaching in conditions of social in justice and the need for inter-regional dialogue.

On July 23 the participants in the session of the WCC Central Committee visited religious communities in Moscow and its environs A group of guests made an excursion to the Monastery of St. Iosi of Volokolamsk, where Metropolitan Pitirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriew Metropolitan Pankraty of Stara Zagora (Bulgarian Orthodox Church and Bishop Anastasios of Andro (Greek Orthodox Church) celebrates Divine Liturgy.

On July 23 the officials of the WCC Central Committee also attended a reception given at St. Daniel Monastery, at the residence of Hi Holiness the Patriarch and the Holy Synod in honour of the 79th birthday of His Holiness Patriarch Pimes of Moscow and All Russia.

Felicitating His Holiness, Dr. Emilia Castro shared his recollections of the visit of the Primate of the Russian Orthodox Church to Geneva and gav. a high assessment to his work M. Ivolgin, First Deputy Chairman on the Council for Religious Affair at the USSR Council of Ministers pointed in his address to the involvement of Patriarch Pimen and th clergy in the process of perestroik which is also affecting Church-stat relations. He emphasized that the Church today has a real opportunit to make her contribution to conson lidating interethnic relations and t maintaining the authority of moravalues in society.

the singing of "Man Years" His Holiness Patriarch Pime: thanked those in attendance for their felicitations. Touching upon the them. of Christian unity in his brief speech His Holiness stated that only unit of aspirations and actions is genuin: unity. We are linked and united by a common love, by common obli gations, by a common desire to d all in our power for the benefit of the Church. We feel efficaciou love between the parishes and our selves, we respect this love and lear from it. We seek to attain unity of the spirit in the unity of all Churches

The theme of the plenary sitting on July 24 was: "Cure and integrity: the role of the Churches is preserving health". The WCC medical commission presented a report.

The participants in the discussion

rived at the conclusion that modern eatment methods are not solving e problems of health care, for they m only ease physical suffering. The ealing of the spirit, which is ultimaly a gift of God, should be acknowdged as the fundamental means healing.

On July 24, the Central Committee amined and endorsed the WCC

idget for 1990.

On the evening of July 24 the urnalists accredited at the WCC entral Committee took part in a press cktail hour given by Metropolin Pitirim at the Publishing Dertment of the Moscow Patriarchate. The working sittings on July 25 d 26 were devoted to discussing d adopting the reports of the Proamme Units Committees and the eneral Secretariat Committee, and adopting public statements and essages. Aside from statements on amibia, the occupied territories (of lestine), Lebanon and South Africa, d messages to the Namibian Chures, the heads of Christian commuties in Jerusalem, and to the Christian buncil of China and the Churches Sri Lanka, whose adoption had en planned earlier, the Central ommittee members made a statement

the development of events in trope.

After hearing the report of the stice and Service unit, in which

ncern was expressed over the increa-

sing number of death sentences in many countries, the WCC Central Committee members summarized that although the World Council of Churches does not have a clear-cut stand on this issue, it bases its actions on a negative attitude to the death penalty and that many member Churches unequivocally consider its use inadmissible.

Having recognized the need to elaborate a common Christian stand on the attitude to the death penalty, the WCC Central Committee adopted a decision to study the moral, theological and legal aspects of this problem.

The WCC Central Committee passed a document on the question of reunification of North and South Korea in which the point is made that only the Korean people itself has the right to determine the future of its country and that this should be done democratically, without any outside interference. The USA, the USSR, China and Japan should set forth their clear-cut stands on the Korean reunification issue. In carrying through the reunification programme it is impe-. rative to take into account the reality of the two existing autonomous state systems.

The members of the WCC Central Committee decided to form a committee for the programme reorganization of the World Council of Churches; it is to prepare the appropriate proposals by March 1990.

The WCC Central Committee discussed the agenda of the World Convocation "Justice, Peace and the Integrity of Creation", which is to be held from March 5 to 13, 1990, in Seoul, and that of the 7th WCC Assembly, scheduled to take place from February 7 to 20, 1991, in Canberra.

The official programme of the WCC Central Committee concluded in a joint prayer and religious reception. Many of the guests went on a sight-seeing tour of the Soviet Union. A separate youth meeting was held as well.

A staff of stewards and journalists turned out, in five languages, press releases and draft documents every day, and a daily bulletin of news and even a youth newspaper, which was issued by the stewards.

The session of so representative an international body as the WCC Central Committee, which was held in the Soviet Union for the first time, was a sign of the favourable changes taking place in our society. Participants in the session pointed out that perestroika and new political thinking open up broader vistas for the Russian Orthodox Church to take part in the work of the World Council of Churches.

E. KOMAROV

# Archpriest Sergy BULGAKO

## The Church as Tradition

#### I. Holy Scripture and Holy Tradition

As the Body of Christ, the Church is a spiritual organism whose life is not confined within the bounds of earthly, temporal existence. However, as she abides on the Earth as well, the earthly Church should have and does have her earthly limits and outlines. [She] is a human society that has both inner and outer properties. And if the Church, as life or an organism, is invisible and indefinable in the capacity of an object of faith, the Church as an earthly society is visible and definable, and affiliation or nonaffiliation with this society is a patent and self-evident matter. Not the entire human race, but only select people are members of the Church, and not even all Christians fully belong to the true Church—only the Orthodox do. Each of these facts poses a problem for a searching mind and religious faith, and theology becomes exhausted from both problems. If the Lord assumed the whole of human nature and united with humanity in all its integral diversity, how then does the Body of Christ, His Church, externally extend solely to the part of this humanity called to Christ in Holy Baptism? And how do only the chosen of the chosen alone live a true life in Him? The Lord plunged the former of these questions into the realm of the unknown, and the second (on which we will be dwelling here), into semi-knowledge. However hopefully we may spread the salvific cause of the Church to all of humanity in the fullness of time, it is unquestionable that the Lord's direct will, to which we should lovingly submit ourselves, is such that only the chosen ones are called to the Church, and only those who have accepted this call. Even though preaching about Christ is addressed to every creature (Mk. 16, 15) and to all nations (Mt. 28. 19), not everyone hears and follows it, and not everyone is in the Church. The salvation of the human race through entry into the Church of Christ is effected not mechanically, disregarding human freedom, but presupposes free acceptance or nonacceptance of Christ: He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned (Mk. 16. 16). Entry or nonentry into the Church is linked with faith or unbelief, and this is an inner, intimate act which obtains from the

depths of man's free self-determination. For this reason (aside from the external, historical reasons that hamp and slow down the preaching of the Gospel), n all members of the human family are part of t Church; only those who have opened their hear to faith are. Through faith people enter the Churc and through unbelief they leave her. As an earth society, the Church is above all the unity of fair of the correct faith that was heralded to the won by the apostles through the power of the Holy Spi and by the will of the Lord Himself. Through fai people come to the Church and maintain the corre faith; preserving and professing it is a prerequisfor affiliation with the Church which for this reasis defined first and foremost as a society bound the unity of the correct faith. And since faith is n abstract but substantive and since this substance c and should be expressed in word, profession as preaching, the Church is defined above all as a socie bound by the unity of religious and dogmatic conscious ness, a society that maintains and professes the corre faith.

This attribute, the correct faith or Orthodo cannot be understood abstractly, as a theoretical nor On the contrary, the correct faith has a certain co tent of dogmatic teachings which the Church profi ses, demanding such profession of her members well, so a departure from the correct faith also mea separation from the Church, a plunging into here or schism. Christianity is an historical religion, 1 only in the sense that it occupies a definite pla in world history, emerging and developing in the history and blending with it externally and internal but also in the more general sense, namely that t Incarnation, the abiding of God with men, can on be effected in the life of this world, entering in its temporal context and, consequently, into histor It takes place in the world, not over the world suffuses historical time without destroying hum history, but, on the contrary, giving it a positi eternal content and becoming its centre. It is this reason that the Church has her own history despite her eternal, divine nature, or rather, by vir of it —within the bounds of human history and connection with this. Although suprahistorical, Chi tianity is not extrahistorical—it does have its historical In this history the Church takes on dogmatic outling and gives norms to the dogma of the profession the correct faith. And each member of the Chui

From the book by Archpriest Sergy Bulgakov *Pravoslavie* (Orthodoxy). Continued. For the beginning see *JMP*, 1989, No. 11.

es not abide outside this history of hers, but accepts r teaching, which has been expressed and formalithroughout her history. Although the life of the turch is mystical and concealed, it does not become ogical or adogmatic because of this; quite the contrait has its own logos, its own teaching and preaching. st as the Lord God, being the Way and the Truth d the Life, preached the Gospel of the Kingdom, vealing Scriptures and heralding dogmata about mself and the Father and the Holy Spirit, so does s Church do likewise. For faith cometh by heaeg, and hearing by the word of God (Rom. 10. 17), d edification from the preaching of the correct th. The veracity of life is directly linked with the racity of faith, and they are conditioned by each ier.

The fullness of the correct faith and correct teaching es not fit into the consciousness of an individual mber, but is preserved by the entire Church and passed down by her from generation to generation Church Tradition, and this Holy Tradition is the ist general form in which the Church preserves teaching through various means. Tradition is living memory of the Church which contains le teaching as it is revealed in her history. This not an archaeological museum or scientific cataloe; it is not even a dead "deposit" of faith; it is the ing force intrinsic to a living organism. In the w of its life it carries all its past in all its parts and all times. All the past is included in the present, d it is this present. The unity and continuity of urch Tradition is established by the identity of Church in all times. The Church has a unified , one motivated by the Holy Spirit, for all times, 1 although the historical framework changes, the rit remains invariable. It is for this reason that th in Church Tradition as the chief source of lesiastical teaching obtains from faith in the unity I identity of the Church. However different the och of early Christianity and the present day may this is one and the same, identical Church, which ries in the single flow of her Tradition all the es of her history and which links through the ty of life the communities of Paul the Apostle I the Local Churches existing today. Of course, measure of ecclesiastical comprehension in which consciousness of Tradition is effected varies with ferent people and in different times, and it can n be said that all of Tradition is virtually inexhause because it is the very life of the Church. However, emains viable and efficacious even while being athomable.

The main principle of Tradition is that each indiual member of the Church should in his life and isciousness (be it constructive theology or everyday dom) seek the ecclesiastical unity of Tradition i, in keeping with it, test himself through Tradition, in general be the very bearer of living Tradition, nk which is indissolubly connected with the entire in of history.

Tradition is multifaceted and inexhaustible in all

its forms: written, oral, monumental. However, there is one source in it which holds its specific place, namely, Holy Scripture. What does primacy belong to—Holy Scripture or Holy Tradition? This juxtaposition of Holy Tradition and Holy Scripture, which emerged in the Western Church in the age of the Reformation, should not in fact arise at all if we do not accentuate it by extraneous motives, i. e., if we do not regard a particular answer as an attempt to belittle Holy Scripture at the expense of Tradition or vice versa. Both Church Scripture and Church Tradition belong to the unified life of the Church, which is motivated by the Holy Spirit Who acts in the Church, revealing Himself in Church Tradition and inspiring the holy writers. Incidentally, recent Biblical research successfully traces both Old Testament and New Testament books, especially the Gospels, back to the primary sources on the basis of which these books were compiled. As a result even Scripture is increasingly considered as a kind of written tradition. Through this less and less space remains for individual holy writing, which was previously thought to be effected to the dictation of the Holy Spirit. However, such sacred books as the apostolic epistles are nothing but the documented notes of the life of individual Churches preserved by Tradition. Holy Scripture and Tradition should be understood not in their antithesis but in their unity, which by no means removes their actual differences. In this sense Holy Scripture is above all part of Church Tradition which authorizes and attests to the merit of the sacred books in the Church. The Canon of sacred books, by which their divinely inspired nature is evidenced, is established by Holy Tradition, and it cannot be evidenced by anything else than the Church, i. e. through Holy Scripture. Each person may assess the merit and even inspiredness of a work on the basis of his individual taste; however, no one can establish through his personal judgment not merely the inspiredness but the direct and genuine divine inspiration, the presence of the Holy Spirit in writings. This is given only unto the Divine Spirit Who lives in the Church, for the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God (1 Cor. 2. 11); this is a matter not of individual taste but of suprapersonal ecclesiastical judgment. And we know from history that the Church selected from many works a few as being divinely inspired; from different Gospels she selected canonical ones; after historical vacillations she codified in the Canon some books, such as the Song of Songs and the Apocalypse, while removing others that appeared temporarily in it, such as the Epistle of Clement and the "Shepherd" of Hermas, and she drew a dichotomy between canonical and noncanonical books (deuterocanonical or pseudoepigraphical and apocryphal). It is rightly pointed out that the Word of God has direct self-testimony to itself, efficacitas, a sort of inner self-evidence of its divinely inspired nature. It would not be the Word of God addressed to us if it did not penetrate our hearts with its dividing sword. Nevertheless, it would be an exaggeration and delusion to think that

an individual could through his own choice and taste single out and certify for himself as divinely inspired certain literary works which he is capable of comprehending only by dint of his personal receptiveness, and also in the limitedness peculiar to each given moment. The Church gave the Bible through Tradition, and the reformers received the Bible from the Church and through the Church, i. e. through Holy Tradition, and it is incorrect and inconsistent to deny this or forget this and to portray the situation as though each person establishes anew the canonicity of Holy Scripture. Each person should discover it for himself, drawing nourishment from the Word of God, but to do this he receives it as such from the hands of the Church which speaks through Holy Scripture. Otherwise he does not have the Word of God but simply a book, a literary monument to be studied as history and literature. However, even though the Word of God can be studied as a monument, it should never become a mere monument, because its historically given and temporally conditioned framework contains the words of Eternal Life; it is in this sense the meeting place of the divine and the human. The Word of God is read with reverence and faith, ecclesiastically, and for this reason there cannot and should not be a divide between Holv Scripture and Tradition. An individual reader of the Word of God cannot identify its divinely inspired nature by himself, for the individual is not given an organ for this identification, but can do so only in unity with all in the Church. The idea of identifying the Word of God, of becoming an interlocutor of God all by oneself, at one's own risk, is false and illusory, for this divine gift is received solely in the Church. Therefore, it is fully received directly in the Church, in ecclesiastical unity, where reading the Word of God is preceded and accompanied by a special prayer that it might be heard, that our spiritual eyes might be opened. Identifying the Word of God as such personally is a contradictory idea, a sort of round square, for this means singling oneself out of the whole of humanity and the whole of creation and placing oneself in direct relations with God, Who teaches that He be addressed not as "My Father" but as "Our Father", the human "I" thereby being incorporated into the conciliar "we". This hardly implies, however, that the divinity

This hardly implies, however, that the divinity of the words of God should not enter the individual self-consciousness and become a personal asset by dint of the efficacy (efficacitas) of the Word of God and its inner self-evidence, which the Protestants rightly insist on. Outside this personal—although not individual, but ecclesiastico-personal—perception the Bible becomes merely a holy fetish, about which the apostle says: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life (2 Cor. 3. 6). There should be a personal encounter with the Word of God and its personal comprehension (direct or mediated, the latter in the case when the truths and words of God are perceived not directly from the Bible but from liturgical texts, church images, preaching, etc.). However, this per-

sonal encounter is only possible in spiritual uni with the Church and not in isolation from her, cond liarly, although individually. We believe that such an understanding obliterates a real difference-e cept for a merely linguistic one—between the Prote tant and the ecclesiastical resolution of this proble For the Protestants also accept the Canon of t holy books as a guiding standard, so the reforme wanted to take their Bible from the Church. It turns out, however, that it could not be taken away anywher for it would turn en route into mere "books "writings", a human document. Thus, the Churc gives the Bible as the Word of God in the Cano of the holy books, and this attestation is an endeavou of Church Tradition. Contained in Tradition is the "gnoseology" of the Word of God and its authorit Only that which is transcendental can attest to trans cendency. It is the Church, which contains divis life in unity with the human, that heralds the divin specifically the divinity of the Word of God. As f the individual, he can belong or not belong to the Church, but he is not the Church as such.

In the history of the Church identification of the Word of God and witness to it is the emergence the Holy Canon, which, however, does not at fir prescribe, in the form of an external law, recognition or nonrecognition of particular sacred books, b instead attests to an already effected ecclesiastic acceptance and expresses and legitimizes it as having attained full clarity in the Church. The role playby ecclesiastical authority, by the Council of bisho expressing the consciousness of the Church, consis here only in finding a correct unwavering expression for what has already been given in life and exist in the consciousness, and which has been given the Holy Spirit, Who motivates church life. A the Council here functions not as authority but an organ of the Church, as its head. It is only aft this triumphant proclamation, which has already beaccepted by the Church as proclaimed truth, th the Canon of sacred books becomes the standar of ecclesiastical life, the Church's law, by whin the individual ecclesiastical consciousness shou consciously define itself.

#### II. The Canon

The Christian Church received the Canon of Of Testament books from the Old Testament Church with a differentiation in it between canonical and noncanonical books, which were defined as edifying and didactic. The final definition of the Canon we given at the Council of Laodicea. The above differentiation does not exist in the Canon of New Testames books. All its books are defined as being canonic

Ecclesiastical definitions which are of a codifyinature are answers to particular questions, and fithis reason contain nothing more than is asked these questions, which is why questions which do not arise at that time cannot be considered as exhaust

y these definitions. Church Tradition, as will be nown below, is always created and never ceases; is not only the past but the present as well. With egard to the Canon too the Ancient Church gave er definition only in the sense of the most general ut, to a certain extent, still preliminary reply to uestions that were arising at that time, namely, which ooks should be attributed to the Word of God and hich should not—a sort of general catalogue of This catalogue is of unquestionalbe importance ith regard to what has been excluded from it or ot included in it. Alongside the clarity and simplicity f this ... verdict, which is of primary significance, f course, it gives only the most general judgment f the merit of the books incorporated into the sacred anon of books as the Word of God. However, it rovides nothing for a further judgment on divine aspiration, the degree of which varies in different ooks, or on the direct authorship of individual books hich in certain instances patently fail to coincide ith their general inscribing (Pentateuch, at least some parts, individual psalms, Proverbs, Wisdom. tc.; in the New Testament, at least the synoptic ospels in their primary sources). Further, this inclues questions of inspiration and different interpretaons of the blending of the divine and the human it, of the extent and form of manifestation of the istorical conditionality of their content, the history f the holy books and the degree to which it can be stablished on the basis of texts, etc., etc. In short, le entire field of Old Testament and New Testament ience, isagogics, criticism and hermeneutics, which as received such a fruitful and, in many ways, such a unexpected scientific development, which is far om concluded and which has not had its final say-I this is still the realm of open questions, of living adition being created. Heavenly bodies like our un remain immobile in the firmament; however, or us they move with us. We, too, are movable in istory, and the Word of God, not in its eternal content it in a form accessible to us, changes in step with ar cognition. It is for this reason that Holy Scripture, so far as it is enshrined in the legislative definitions the Church, is never conclusive and exhaustive ven with regard to the Word of God. Of course, ace it has been formalized, it is binding to the extent its true meaning and requires full attention; specically, this applies to the inscribing of authorship hich cannot be simply ignored, but should be accepted a certain extent, even though there is no need take it literally, in the sense of the definitive unerstanding of authorship. Nevertheless, the Church ot only does not bar the way to studying the Word God by all accessible means, specifically, modern eans of scholarly criticism, but also does not predermine the conclusions of this criticism provided believing, reverential attitude to the sacred text the Word of God remains inviolable and, so to beak, the method of reverence remains unsurpassed y the method of scientific doubt. For this reason, ere is no place in Orthodoxy for a rationalistic

criticism, which is religiously unscrupulous and totally divorced from Tradition, which has abolished the method of reverence and is unbelieving and demoralizing, a rationalism that lets itself be felt in liberal Protestantism (where it, incidentally, is frequently moderated by the method of reverence and increasingly returns to the path of faith and Tradition)... Orthodoxy allows freedom of scholarly research within its own bounds provided the definitions regarding the Canon already accepted by the Church are complied with (for this reason it is inadmissible to try and amend the Canon of the holy books by abridging them or adding to them) and provided there is faith in the basic dogmata of the Church. Therefore, unbelief in the divinity of our Saviour, His miracles and Resurrection, as well as in the Holy Trinity, denigrates, of course, scholarly research from within, making it blind and tendentious regarding everything in the Word of God that is linked with this. Such an unbelieving [rationalistic] science of the Word of God is internally contradictory, just as are the latest attempts to establish the true Christian teaching, "das Wesen des Christentums", "scientifically", through historical criticism, aside from the Church and her Tradition. A hopeless mixing of different fields takes place here, scholarly work being doomed in advance to religious barrenness. It should be accepted in advance that for all its freedom and truthfulness, ecclesiastical science is not premissless (voraussetzungslos) but is dogmatically conditioned as the science of objects of faith (or unbelief); in this sense, incidentally, it does not differ from rationalistic unbelieving science, which also proceeds from certain dogmatic, albeit negative, premisses. It is impossible, for example, to study, even with full freedom of scientific criticism, the Gospel narrations of the Resurrection of Christ, "die Auferstehungsberichte", without having a certain dogmatic attitude to the actual fact of the Resurrection, and faith or unbelief in it. Such is an attribute of the science of faith. The most embarrassing and yet frequent attitude here is not unbelief but semibelief, which makes the arbitrariness of personal approach, divorced from the soil of Church Tradition, into a decisive criterion.

Such is the situation in liberal Protestantism, from which Anglican theology, where full independence of scholarly research is frequently blended with fidelity to Church teaching, differs so advantageously. In this sense Anglican Biblical science is closest of all to what corresponds to the requirements of Orthodox ecclesiastical science in this sphere. Due to the historico-cultural conditions of the existence of the Orthodox peoples, Biblical science in the isagogic and exegetic fields did not have an opportunity to develop in such a way as to set independent ensamples and standards of Biblical theology. This science is to this day a heritage of the Protestant nations, and also of Anglicanism with its Biblicism. Catholic science sets itself predominantly ... apologetic goals. Free Orthodox Biblical science, which mapped out its path as early as the 19th century in Russia, is chiefly

an endeavour of the future. However, nothing impedes it; quite the contrary, it is only natural to make use of those truly scientific achievements which have been made in this field in recent times in Western Christendom, and, by amending and supplementing them appropriately, incorporate them into the fullness of Church Tradition, not as a replacement, of course, but as a development of and supplement to what already exists. Truth is one, but it is cognized by people in the discursive process of development. And the Orthodox consciousness has no reason to be afraid of or confused by Biblical criticism because the ways of God and the action of the Divine Spirit, which has acted in the Church repeatedly and multifariously. become cognizable more concretely through this criticism. The fruits of this scholarly research are already beginning to manifest themselves in Anglicanism.

In this sphere, as in all others, Orthodoxy has no reason whatsoever to shun the modern scientific spirit in so far as the latter is actually guided by a sincere search for truth and knowledge, and not by the limited prejudices of the age; quite the contrary, this spirit belongs to it, as does all that is alive and efficacious in human history. Orthodoxy has a universal dimension; it is not measured by some separate epoch that would leave its imprint on it and make it exclusive with regard to others. It unites in itself and contains everything that is truly creative, for the inner impulses of genuine creativity and knowledge proceed only

from the Divine Spirit Who lives in it.

Although Holy Scripture as such is evidenced by the Church in Holy Tradition and in this sense itself is a part of it, its singularity does not lessen from this, and it preserves its own nature as the Word of God which, once it was identified and certified in Tradition, is a unique and, moreover, the prime source of faith and morality. The fact that Holy Scripture is included in Holy Tradition—which is certified by its inclusion in the Canon-does not detract in the least from its uniqueness and significance precisely as the Word of God, which as such stands above all other sources of dogma, specifically the entire Holy Tradition in all its forms. Whereas Holy Tradition in its different manifestations is of a relatively historical nature and is applicable to different epochs with their needs, Holy Scripture is the voice of God addressed to man and enjoys absolute importance (even though it is expounded in an historically conditioned form). It is the eternal revelation of the Godhead Which as such has a depth, that is unfathomable and always reveals itself, and importance not only for the present age but for the future one as well, and not only for the human world but also for the angelic world (the "everlasting Gospel" seen by the Witness to the Mystery in the hands of the angel flying in the midst of heaven (Rev. 14. 6). In this sense Holy Scripture and Holy Tradition are of unequal importance, with primacy belonging to the Word of God, so it is not Scripture that is verified on the basis of Tradition, even though it is evidenced by this, but Tradition that is verified by

Scripture. It cannot differ from it or correspon to it (and if expressions are sometimes encountered in which the resolutions of the first four Ecumenic Councils are equated with the Four Gospels, for instance in Pope Gregory the Great, then this should be understood solely as a rhetorically exaggerate extolment of the importance of council resolution through juxtaposition, but it cannot be taken literall of course). Tradition always bases itself on Hol Scripture and is an image of its comprehension. Th Word of God is a control negative instance for Tra dition, inasmuch as the latter cannot contradict i and a positive instance, in so far as it is substantiate by it. Holy Tradition cannot contain anything the contradicts Holy Scripture outright, but kernels the are in Holy Scripture are developed in it. If Hol Scripture is a kernel, Tradition is the vineyard growin in the field of human history.

The Word of God is also the word of man, which has incorporated into itself the inspiration of th Holy Spirit, transforming with Him and becomin god-manly, divine and human at the same time. N matter how inspiration may be understood, its huma form is always historically conditioned by the epocl language, the national character, etc. Modern Bibl cal science is increasingly learning how to discer this historical form and, as its historical vision sharpen its comprehension of details also deepens. But th historical conditionality does not do away with th divine power of God-manly Word, for this wor of God addressed to man can only be pronounce in the human, i. e. historically conditioned, languag At the same time, this form, which is human an historical, is an impediment to cognition; it become transparent by the action of the Divine Spirit Wh lives in the Church, so comprehending divinely insp red writings also requires especial inspiration, which is inherent in the Church alone.

centuries from books by different authors, of diffe rent epochs, different content, and different degree of revelation; they fall into the Old Testament, which no longer has validity, and the New Testament, whic has not yet revealed itself in its entirety. The Bib is not a system but a conglomerate, a mosaic in which the World of God is inscribed by the finger of God It is similar to the eerie creations of natural force which lift the Earth's crust into mountain chail with their ruptures and again lower it and make the mountains into the sea bed. For this reason the Bibl contains neither an external system nor an extern finished form. Even though the Canon of the ho books is included in the Church definition, this incl dedness is external for the human eye and has the validity of a fact rather than inner self-evidence The fullness of the Word of God is not contain

within its external outlines, which containment do

not exist, but in its inner fullness, which it rever

in its indissoluble connection with Church Tradition

The Church has always been motivated by the Ho

Spirit and has always had the fullness intrinsic

Holy Scripture, the Bible, was compiled over the

r; however, she has not always had the Bible, at ast in its present make-up. The Old Testament me to include individual books of it as they appeared, d hardly all at once. In the early, flourishing times her existence, the New Testament Church lived thout any holy books, even without the Gospels, nich emerged in the course of the 1st century and ere canonized, together with the apostolic writings, uch later (in the final form, only by the early 4th ntury). All this bespeaks the fact that the Holy pirit is essential to the Church, the Holy Spirit Who es in it, not some manifestations of Him. It shouldnoted, furthermore, that the Word of God in its rious parts is different both in subject matter (law, storical, didactic and prophetic books, the Gospels, pistles and the Apocalypse) and in content. Although e entire Bible is the Word of God and all scripture given by inspiration of God (2 Tim. 3. 16), we ligle out individual parts of it which are more or s important precisely for us, at least within the nfines of what is accessible to us. The Gospels e not the same for us as the books of Judith, or 1th, or Joshua, just as the Epistles are not the same Ecclesiastes or Proverbs. The differentiation beteen the canonical and deuterocanonical books is ually important. Protestantism arbitrarily impovehed its Bible by deleting the latter, which fact is ginning to be acknowledged at present, together th a tendency toward restoring their importance. his very differentiation between the degree of divine spiration in the two groups of books seems to be ntradictory, for there seemingly should not be difrences in the degree of divine inspiration but only presence or absence of it. However, this bespeaks e fact that divine inspiration is concrete and is stowed upon humans with due consideration for ir infirmity, and therefore can be more or less. is for this reason that the prestige of noncanonical oks exists, and precisely as that of the Word of d; however, it is less than the prestige of the canoal ones. The Bible is in general a world in its own ht; it is a mysterious organism, in which we manage live only partially. The inexhaustibility of the ole for us is rooted both in its divine content and its diversity, and, finally in our own historically aped limitations. The Bible is eternal constellations heavenly bodies shining over us high in the skies, ile we move in the sea of everyday life, contemplag them all in their immutability but at the same ie in a new position for us.

It is extremely important to establish the proper relation between the Word of God and Holy Tration in the life of the Church. To begin with, the ord of God can be regarded as the only or the prime tree of dogma, and Biblicism as a foremost manitation of ecclesiasticism in Protestantism. Christity becomes thereby a religion of the book, of w. Testament literary scholarship, rather than a ligion of the spirit and life. However, the Bible en taken as a book ceases to be the Bible, which becomes only in the Church. Biblical orthodoxy

which has developed in some [trends of Christian rationalism] ... renders Christianity lifeless, turning it into an exercise in law. In historical terms, this can only be understood as a reaction, as a dialectical antithesis, to the negligent and mistrustful attitude toward reading the Bible, which boiled down to direct antibiblicism and to the ban on Bible reading for the laity in medieval Catholicism. Of course, in principle the Bible can be in the hands of each member of the Church. In effect, the level of Biblicism corresponds to the level of ecclesiastical culture and varies among different peoples; primacy here, naturally, is enjoyed by Protestantism. At present, prohibiting the laity from reading the Bible would be a vile heresy and, so it seems, is not applied anywhere. However, due to the extremely close connection between Scripture and Tradition, even the absence of a personal knowledge of the Bible does not in itself render a person totally deprived of Christian enlightenment, for it is supplemented by living Traditionoral, liturgical, expressed in religious art, etc. And just as the Church was able to exist in her best times without the written word, this is the case to a certain degree even now, in some of her segments.

A Christian can and should have his personal attitude, his personal life with the Bible, just as he should have his personal prayer. This personal attitude is acquired on the basis of constant, many years' nourishment with the Word of God. We have its images in the Holy Fathers with the Biblical saturation of their word, saturation which proves that they thought and lived through the Bible. The Word of God thus becomes an inexhaustible source of edification.

However, this *personal* attitude to the Bible hardly becomes individual because of this or ceases being ecclesiastical. The personal attitude is not at all extinguished in the ecclesiastical one; it is merely defined in a certain manner. For what is ecclesiastical exists only in what is personal, and the mystery of ecclesiasticism consists precisely in this blending of the personal and the common, in which individuality is revealed rather than superseded.

The Word of God has a dual use in the Church: liturgical and extraliturgical. Since the former is linked not merely with reading the Bible as ordinary matter but is part of the daily Divine Service, it receives its special vital force. The event that is being read about takes place spiritually in the Church. It is not a record of what was and no longer exists; it is the event itself. Such, for example, are the Gospel readings of evangelical events, especially on major feasts. The Church mystically experiences the event itself, for instance, the Nativity of Christ, and the Gospel reading acquires the power of the event. It goes without saying that this liturgical use of the Word of God is given only to the Church and does not exist outside the Church; meanwhile, it is most important because the life-giving power of the Word of God is revealed in it. However, for one thing, this liturgical use is applicable only to selected parts of the Word of God, chiefly the New Testament, and secondly, it in no way precludes its content from being grasped in extraliturgical life too. It is in the latter case, that the guiding importance of Church Tradition is manifest most of all.

In this extraliturgical reading we should above all differentiate between a scientific and a religious attitude to the Word of God, not because they are opposite or mutually exclusive, but because in each of them the emphasis is placed on different things. A scientific study of the Word of God as a literary monument is no different from other fields of scholarly study. The same methods are applicable here. The results of scientific research are also inevitably and naturally applied in the religious comprehension of the content of the Word of God since this research makes for a closer understanding of its human and historical framework. Although it remains free in its own limited sphere, a scientific study cannot claim a dogmatic interpretation on its own strength, as it often does. However, it has its own share in the latter as well, because a knowledge of the sacred text from all possible angles is necessarily of importance for a religious interpretation as well, since scientific research itself and its tradition are today beginning to part of the Church-wide Tradition in understanding the Word of God. A scientific researcher cannot begin his work with himself; he joins all his predecessors and continues their work in an indissoluble connection. In just the same fashion it is no longer possible for a Church interpreter in his work of religious analysis to bypass or ignore the findings of an objective, unbiassed study, even if he does not accept all of them. Scientific investigation in our day gives us an opportunity and forces us to view a sacred text in a new light, and this is a patent manifestation of the legitimacy and inevitability of what can be called scientific tradition, which, incidentally, began in ancient times, at least with the Septuagint and the Holy Fathers.

Thus, the Church applies the following general

self-evident principle in cognizing the Word of Go Holy Scripture should be understood on the basis Holy Tradition. In other words, in the dogmat understanding of the Word of God we should seek be in accord with the interpretation of the Churc which was handed down from the God-enlighten Fathers and teachers of the Church and from apostol times. After His Resurrection the Lord opened H disciples' understanding, that they might understan the scriptures (Lk. 24. 45); it continues to be open by the Holy Spirit in the Church, and through th the treasure-trove of Church wisdom, not using while would be insane, is accumulated. This very principal curbs personal arbitrariness in that it places man before the face of the Church, internally subordinates hi to the control of Church Tradition, and makes hi responsible not only personally but also ecclesiasticall What this in effect boils down to is that in self-evider instances he should not deviate from Church Tradition in his understanding of major events or teachings, and in less evident instances he should seek to verify b views by comparing them with the ones predominating in Church Tradition and should strive himself for sur verification and accord. For the Spirit Who lives the Church is one, and this Spirit is the spirit concord, not of discord. This principle by no mearules out a personal attitude to the Word of God an personal efforts to comprehend it. Quite the com rary—if one does not turn to it personally, the Word God remains a closed book. However, this person endeavour should not become a purely individu one, but a Church endeavour, and should be effected inner unity with the Church and with a living sense this filial connection in the united life of the unit Spirit. And then the aspiration to enter into union wi Church Tradition becomes a natural requirement obtaining from a free personal attitude, because free dom is not wilfulness or arbitrariness, but love an concord.

(To be continued)

# The Sacrament of Matrimony

### The Order of Marriage, or of Crowning

The mysterious rite of crowning begins with the rification of the Kingdom of the Holy Trinity. The est begins: "Blessed is the kingdom of the Father, I of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit always, now and r, and unto ages of ages." The choir responds with: nen."

Discerning with the eyes of faith the reality of d's Kingdom which has drawn nigh the Christians hered in church supplicate God, glorified in the ly Trinity, for the salvation of the newlyweds, lessing upon their matrimonial union, the presertion of their purity in body and in spirit, the bearing th of good children, and sacred protection of their nily life.

Deacon says: "In peace let us pray to the Lord". every supplication that follows the choir responds behalf of the congregation with: "Lord, have

гсу."

Then follows: "For the peace that is from above, I for the salvation of our souls, let us pray to the ord."

For the peace of the whole world; for the welfare God's holy Churches, and for the union of all, let us to the Lord."

For this Holy Temple, and for those who with faith, terence, and with the fear of God enter therein, us pray to the Lord."

For our great lord and father His Holiness Patriarch then, and for our lord N. (the ruling hierarch), the honourable presbytery, the diaconate in Christ, all the clergy and people, let us pray to the Lord." For our God-protected country, its authorities and the lord of the Lord."

For the servants of God, N. (groom) and N. (bride), are now being united to each other in the munity of marriage, and for their salvation, let the pray to the Lord."

That He will bless this marriage, as He blessed it in Cana of Galilee, let us pray to the Lord." That He will grant unto them chastity, and of the bit of the womb as is expedient for them, let us pray to Lord."

"That He will make them glad with the sight of sons and daughters, let us pray to the Lord."

"That He will grant unto them the procreation of virtuous offspring, and an upright life, let us pray to the Lord."

"That He will grant to them and to us all our petitions which are unto salvation, let us pray to the Lord."

"That He will deliver them and us from all tribulation, wrath and necessity, let us pray to the Lord."

(Hereby we pray that we be delivered of the things that cause sorrow, indignation and need—mental, moral and in daily life).

"Succor us, save us, have mercy upon us, and keep

us, O God, by Thy grace."

"Calling to remembrance our most Holy, All-Undefiled, Most Blessed and Glorious Lady, the Birth-giver of God and Ever-Virgin Mary, with all the Saints, let us commend ourselves, and each other, and all our life unto Christ our God."

Choir: "To Thee, O Lord."

Priest: "For unto Thee are due all glory, honour and worship, to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit, now, and ever, and unto ages of ages."

Choir: "Amen."

Through these petitions the Church supplicates God with the intercession of Christ. By His power the prayers of the faithful ascend to the Throne of the Almighty, and God accepts the union of the groom and the bride, granting unto them His blessing. Every marriage is fortified with Christ's intercession, just like the marriage of the first bridal pair so that all schemes of the enemy be removed from them and that they maintain the holiness of their fathers in marriage.

St. Gregory of Nazianzus says: "It is good for the wife to honour Christ through her husband, and it is good for the husband not to discredit the Church through the wife". For this purpose all those present supplicate God together for a peaceful spirit for themselves, for inner peace for the people of their land, for the well-being of His Holy Churches, and especially of the temple wherein the married life of the new couple is sealed. Everything is important in this new life. It is important that the Church be headed

by His Holiness the Patriarch, administered by the ruling archpastor and that the priests, deacons and others fulfill their duty in the knowledge that their land is protected by God.

Through the communion of marriage the spouses must enter the life of the Church and the Motherland through the love of the truth (2 Thess. 2. 10), that is in such a way that the light of this love would shine for them forever in all its brightness. This light should be welcomed not with some unaccountable joy, like that of a bird greeting the sunrise, but with a conscientious agreement to be united with this light which was uttered so clearly by the Blessed Virgin Mary in reply to the heavenly messenger: Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word (Lk. 1. 38). This leads to the thought of stingent moral purity, of procreation and of the joy of seeing your family grow. This also accounts for the desire of the newlyweds to become in a worthy and uncondemned manner associated with the work of salvation of mankind by the Son of God.

A family man arranges his life in accordance with laws that teach him a new life, helping to find the right answers to daily problems. He must carefully look after himself so that his mind, heart and body would not be recaptured by former habits of a one who has no family. For such a relapse threatens with petrification, like it happened to Lot's wife (Gen. 19. 17-26) and leads to the temptation of willful behaviour. This is a perilous audacity which breeds many a vice in man.

St. Abba Varsanuphios the Great gives this piece of advice: "Acquire firmness and it will remove for you willfulness, the cause of all the vices in man. If you wish to be rid of them, do not treat anyone willfully, especially those to whom your heart is inclined in the passion of lust". And St. Isaac Syrus admonishes us: "Shun andacious behaviour as you would death"

"Shun audacious behaviour as you would death". Following the example of the Holy Fathers arouses in a family man the best of his spiritual, intellectual and bodily powers and teaches him how to enter into God's Kingdom. In this everything is important, because He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much (Lk. 16. 10). Modest bearing, dignified conversation are as important in the family as an attentive attitude to persons of senior age and restraining one's tongue in their presence, keeping away

from people burdened with vices concerned wit pampering their flesh. The habit of saying few words not to burst into laughter at any pretext, not to sa things without thinking first have always been valued i the Christian family alongside with modesty and piety with the ability to make amends by repenting befor God and each other.

Emulating the example of the Holy Fathers lead to the discovery of a simple truth: physical effor precedes that of the soul. Just like the creation of Adam preceded his being given the soul, so also with out the physical effort no man can put his soul i order, for the second stems from the first, like th ear from the seed. And without spiritual effort ma cannot accept spiritual gifts. In the best Christia families they always took care of maintaining a atmosphere of good feelings and good bodily habit for they engender benevolent thoughts. In the life of man many things happen against his wish when th habitual pattern of life is disrupted; in this case a pe son who is not trained to keep his feelings in chec easily loses his peaceful disposition indispensable for salvation.

The life of a family often proceeds before the eyes of their relatives and friends. A married coup is called upon to treat them all with due respective the experience of the Fathers indicates that the so is often prepared to cast off the bridle of proprie befitting the family life when associating with the surrounding people by way of engaging in conversation useless for salvation, idle talk and disorderly meeting. It may be difficult for a person to keep his inner thoughts in due order in such situations when he body and soul are not in the right and proper stat. A family man should beware more of bad habits the of demons, for they do much harm to his sou

It is in view of this danger that the Churc supplicates God to protect (surround as if with a wall grace), have mercy and preserve every man. In aid the family she offers up supplications to the Moths of God and the saints that the family, protected by the power of God and the prayers of the saints, counaccumulate the physical and spiritual strength of a subsequent breakthrough from its ego to God and fellow men.

Archpriest Gennady NEFEDC

(To be continued)

# BOOKS AND PUBLICATIONS

THE RUSSIAN ORTHODOX CHURCH, 988-1988. HISTORICAL ESSAYS.

2nd Issue. 1917-1988. Published by the Moscow Patriarchate

The 2nd issue of the essays on the story of the Russian Orthodox jurch, covering the period between 17 and 1988, has been brought t with the blessing of His Holiss Patriarch Pimen of Moscow and I Russia. The starting point for praising our Church history was the llennium of the Baptism of Russ. The collection of articles (authors: chimandrite Avgustin Nikitin, Hemen Innokenty Pavlov, Hegumen narkh Grezin, V. A. Nikitin, B. Simkin) opens with the sections: in the Way to the Local Council 1917-1918" and "The Local Counof 1917-1918 and the Re-estabnment of the Patriarchate" o. 3-13), which describe the uggle for the re-establishment of ancient form of the supreme thority of the Russian Orthodox urch.

The essay "Patriarch Tikhon and Time" (pp. 14-32) tells of the ssian church diaspora, headed by Provisional Supreme Church Iministration with its headquarters the town of Svemski Karlovci goslavia). This body was proindly political by nature both in ms of its composition and decins. For instance, it was decided press for the restoration of the manov dinasty in Russia (p. 21). e author of the essay tells of arbitrary separation of the oceses situated in Estonia, Find, Latvia, Poland, the USA and o in Bessarabia from the Russian thodox Church, and of dramatic ents associated with the renovanist schism within the country. In that period, which was very ficult for the Church, the bulk of : clergy and laymen remained thful, loval children of the Motherurch. The book contains affectioe mention of Archpriest Aleksy schev; the Optina startsy Feodo-Anatoly, Nektary, Archpriest Ser-Tikhomirov, Dean of the Transuration Cathedral in Petrograd; chpriest Prof. Nikolai Chukov, ctor of the Petrograd Orthodox

Theological Institute and Dean of the Cathedral of the Kazan Icon of the Mother of God (later Metropolitan Grigory of Leningrad and Novgorod); prominent theologians, professors N. O. Lossky, Archpriest Pavel Svetlov, Aleksandr Glagolev, M. N. Skaballanovich, Father Pavel Florensky, Archimandrite Kiprian Kern, Archpriest Sergy Bulgakov, B. P. Vysheslavtsev, and many others.

The article "On Guard of Church Unity" (pp. 33-48) is devoted, above all, to the Patriarchal Locum Tenens, named in Patriarch Tikhon's last will-Metropolitan Petr Polyansky of Krutitsy, who headed the Russian Orthodox Church for eight months, rejecting all compromises with schismatic leaders. His successor, Metropolitan Sergy Stragorodsky, sought to set church matters right and normalise relations with the state (Declaration of 1927). The cautious, circumspect style of Metropolitan Sergy's leadership in the context of Stalin's repressive regime was not always properly understood. In subsequent years, however, after the gruelling trials of the terrible war, most of those who did not understand it, recognized "Metropolitan Sergy's line" as correct.

The article entitled: "The Russian Orthodox Church and the Great Patriotic War. Patriarch Sergy" (pp. 49-56) shows how in 1941-1945 the Russian Orthodox Church fulfilled her patriotic service. In the course of the war, many churches were opened and dioceses re-established on the territory of the USSR. In September 1943, the publication of The Journal of the Moscow Patriarchate was resumed, Patriarch Sergy becoming its first editor (Patriarch from September 8, 1943).

A big chapter is devoted to the term of the primatial service of His Holiness Patriarch Aleksy (pp. 57-73). In 1946, the bells of the Trinity-St. Sergy Lavra began to ring again. In the summer of 1944, the Orthodox Theological Institute and Pastoral-Theological Courses were opened

at the Novodevichy Convent in Moscow to be reorganized into the Moscow Theological Academy and Seminary two years later. Theological schools were also opened in Leningrad, Kiev, Minsk (Zhirovitsy), Odessa, Saratov, Stavropol and Lutsk. Subsequently, under N. S. Khrushchev, gross violations of constitutional rights of worshippers resulted in the closure of several theological schools and many churches and also in violations of the Church Rule, imposed on the Council of Bishops of the Russian Orthodox Church on July 18, 1961. Nevertheless, the 1960s witnessed a substantial development of the Church's ecumenical and peacemaking activity. In 1961, our Church joined the World Council of Churches.

The last chapter is entitled: "The Contemporary Life of the Russian Orthodox Church. Patriarch Pimen"

(pp. 74-107).

In June 1971, soon after his enthronization, His Holiness Patriarch Pimen declared: "I consider it to be my immutable duty to follow the course charted for the Church by Patriarch Aleksy of blessed memory—along the path of diligent service of God, the firm preservation of traditions and customs of Holy Orthodoxy. Favourable changes have been taking place in the life of the Russian Church in recent years, in the period of perestroika, democratization and renewal of our society as a whole.

Entering her second millennium, the Russian Orthodox Church is determined to continue worthily fulfilling her salvific mission.

The collection of essays was reviewed by Archbishop Kirill of Smolensk and Kaliningrad, Dr. A. S. Buevsky, professors and teachers of theological schools. Artistic editor—A. G. Tyurin, technical editor—M. V. Sukhanova. The book contains many interesting illustrations, including a colour supplementary sheet. It concludes with notes which are to be found on pages 108-112.

The reader is looking forward to the continuation of the series.

E. BELYAKOVA

# CONTENTS, JMP 1989

		No.
Messages, Greetings, Telegrams  Bishop Mark of Ternopol Appointed Bishop tina, Patriarchal Exarch to Central		
Christmas Greetings from Patriarch Pimen	nted Bishop	7
Condolatory Telegrams in Connection with an Diocese	d Bishop of	7
Address Delivered by the Supreme Patriarch and Catholicos of All Armenians Vasken I	e Smolensk	7
Easter Message from Patriarch Pimen	eved of His	7
Orthodox Church	Jurisdiction	10
Churches of Jamaica		10
Congratulatory Telegrams from Patriarch Pimen . 9 2 with Subsequent Ratification at the Bishops' Council	Forthcoming	10
Christmas Message from Patriarch Pimen	crchbishop of	10
Ukases by His Holiness Patriarch Pimen, Awards,  Bishop Konstantin of Pinsk, Vicar of the M Appointed Bishop of Pinsk and Brest.		10
Elevation to the Dignity of Metropolitan, Archbishop  Hegumen Dimitry Drozdov Appointed Polotsk		10
Metropolitan Mefody of Voronezh and Lipetsk Relieved of His Post as Head of the Economic Management of the Moscow Patriarchate and Chairman of the  Archpriest Aleksandr Kudryashov Apportunity His Profession and Raising to the Rai mandrite) Bishop of Daugavpils, V	ointed (after nk of Archi-	
Executive Commission in Charge of the Restoration Riga Diocese	inted Metro-	10
Archimandrite Aleksy Kutepov, Now Archbishop of Politan of Tula	inted Bishop	
gement	d Bishop of	10
Superior a. i. of the Trinity-St. Sergy Lavra		11
Ioann of Zhitomir; Archbishop Lazar of Argentina; Archbishop Yuvenaly of Kursk; Metropolitan  Schools in the Minsk and Smolensk Die Schools in the Minsk Die Schools in t	oceses	2
Leonid of Riga; Metropolitan Irinei of Vienna		2
Archimandrite Georgy Gryaznov Appointed Bishop  10 6 Relieved of Their Pastoral Obedience in The Custom Established of Wearing Mit	Canada	2
of Chelyabinsk and Zlatoust		3
Archimandrite Antony Cheremisov Appointed Bishop of Vilno	Establishment	
Archbishop Lazar of Argentina Relieved of the Administration of the Argentine Diocese and Appointed Archbishop of Ternopol and Kremenets . 7 11  Of the Patriarchate in the Russian Orth Set Up		3

	No.	Page		No. 1	Page
gumen Serafim Shlykov Appointed Member of the			Metropolitan Filaret of Kiev; Metropolitan Aleksy		uge
Russian Orthodox Mission in Jerusalem	3	8	of Leningrad	7	16
le Orders Instituted: of St. Andrew, One Class; of St. Daniil, Three Classes; of St. Olga, Three			Bishops Valentin of Vladimir and Aleksy of Zaraisk;		
Classes	3	10	Isidor of Krasnodar and Longin of Dusseldorf;		
chbishops Feodosy of Omsk and Yuvenaly of Kursk	J	10	Kliment of Serpukhov and Serafim of Zurich Elevated to the Dignity of Archbishop	4. 7	16.
and Belgorod Fraternally Reprimanded for the			The second Digital of Michigan Park	, 9	10,
Acceptance of Clerics to Their Dioceses Without	2		Archbishops Leonty of Simferopol and Agafangel of		
Letters of Leave	3	11	Vinnitsa Elevated to the Dignity of Metropolitan	7	1.6
Church of the Protecting Veil of the Mother			Metropolitan Pitirim of Volokolamsk Granted the Right to Wear Two Panagias	9	10
of God in Sydney, Australia	6	4	Decisions of the Holy Synod Adopted at Its	9	10
chpriest Vasily Zaev Relieved from His Pastoral			Meetings on:		
Obedience in the USA	6	4	November 30, 1988; December 27-28, 1988;		
ther Nikolai Babiichuk Appointed Rector of the Church of All the Saints Who Shone Forth in the			January 10, 1989; February 20, 1989; April 10-11,		
Land of Russia in the Estate of Pine Bush, USA	6	4	1989; July 6, 1989; July 19, 1989		4;
chpriest Ioann Voronko Relieved of His Pastoral	V	•	7 11; 10 2	6; 11	4
Obedience in Canada	6	4	Hierarchs' Appointments and Translations Bishop Panteleimon of Kazan, Administrator a. i. of the		
chpriest Dimitry Sadovyak and Father Aleksandr			Izhevsk Diocese, Relieved of His Post	2	2
Smedyuk Sent to Minister in Canada	6	4	Archimandrite Anastasy Metkin Appointed Bishop	_	~
Secretary of the Representation of the Russian			of Kazan	2	2
Orthodox Church to the WCC in Geneva	6	4 `	Bishop Pallady of Pereyaslav-Khmelnitsky Appointed		
ther Aleksandr Karpenko Appointed Secretary of			Bishop of Izhevsk	2	2
he Representation of the Russian Orthodox Church	,	4	Archimandrite Viktor Oleinik Appointed Bishop of Kalinin.	- 2	2
o the WCC in Geneva	6	4	Archbishop Kassian of Kostroma Relieved of His Post.	2	2
Duties at the Russian Orthodox Church Podvorye			Archbishop Iov of Zaraisk Appointed Archbishop of		
n Karlovy Vary and Sent to the Jurisdiction of			Kostroma	2	2
he Czechoslovak Orthodox Church for Temporary			Archimandrite Aleksy Kutepov Appointed Bishop of Zaraisk, Vicar of the Moscow Diocese	2	2
Ministry	6	5	Bishop Ioanniky Kobzev Appointed Bishop of	2	
gumen Ippolit Khilko Relieved from His Duties at he Russian Orthodox Mission in Jerusalem	6	5	Slavyansk, Vicar of the Odessa Diocese	2	2
Commission Set Up on Questions of Canonization	Ů	3	The Title of the Ruling Bishop of the Lvov Diocese		
of Saints	7	11	Be "of Lvov and Drogobych"	3	10
ssing Given to the Opening of the New Golutvin	_		Bishop Mark of Krements Appointed Bishop of Ternopol and Kremenets	3	10
Convent and a Theological School in It ssing Given to the Commencement of Studies at the	7	12	Bishop Melkhisedek of Sverdlovsk Relieved of His		
Minsk Theological Seminary:	7	12	ad interim Administration of the Chelyabinsk		
ssing Given to the Opening of a Theological School			Diocese	7	11
t the Stavropol Diocesan Administration	7	12.	Archpriest Dimitry Netsvetaev Relieved of His Duties		
ssing Given to the Opening of a Theological	7	12	of the Exarch of the Patriarch of Moscow to the Patriarch of Alexandria in Alexandria	10	2
chool at the Kishinev Diocesan Administration.  Commission on the Study of Materials Relating	7	12	Archimandrite Feofan Ashurkov Appointed Exarch of	10	~
the Rehabilitation of Clergymen and Laymen			the Patriarch of Moscow to the Patriarch of		
f the Russian Orthodox Church Subjected to			Alexandria	10	2
Repression in Soviet Times Formed	7	12	Archpriest Lev Makhno Relieved of His Duties of Dean of the Church-Podvorye of the Three Holy		
hpriest Ioakim Babinets' Relieved of His Duties of Rector of the Church of St. Sergy in Budapest,			Hierarchs in Paris, France	10	2
lungary	7	12	Archpriest Nikolai Inozemtsev placed at the Disposal		
her Ioann Kadar Appointed Rector of the Church			of Metropolitan Vladimir of Rostov and Appointed		
f St. Sergy in Budapest	7	12	Dean of the Church-Podvorye of the Three Holy Hierarchs in Paris	10	2
Drafted Tasks for Designing the Memorial Church			Hegumen Aleksandr Elisov placed at the Disposal of	10	-
h Honour of the Millennium of the Baptism of luss and the Draft Programme and Conditions for			Metropolitan Vladimir of Rostov and Appointed		
ne Respective Competition Approved	.7	16	Rector of the Holy Trinity Church in Vanve	10	
Order of St. Vladimir, 2nd Class, Awarded			(Paris)	10	2
Bishop Sevastian of Kirovograd; Archbishop			of the Saviour and St. Evfrosinia and Translat-		
rinei of Kharkov; Archbishop Varlaam of Volyn;	9	10	ing There Sisters from the Zhirovitsy Convent	10	2
Metropolitan Antony of Surozh	7	10	The Rule of the Novo-Golutvin Convent of the Holy		
warded to Archimandrite Gavriil; Bishop Evsevy			Trinity Approved and Sister Ksenia Zaitseva Ap-	10	2
f Alma-Ata	8	4;	pointed Its Mother Superior	10	2
Onless of St. Devill Only Olympia America	9	10	the Zhirovitsy Monastery of the Dormition, Appoin-		
Order of St. Daniil, 2nd Class, Awarded to Crchbishop Vladimir of Pskov	8	4	ted the Rector of the Minsk Theological Seminary.	10	2
cribed Panagia Awarded to Bishop Serafim of Penza;	3	7	Hegumen Gury Apalko, Superintendent Dean of the		
rchbishop Simon of Ryazan; Archbishop Pimen	2	9;	Zhirovitsy Monastery of the Dormition, Appointed	10	2
f Saratov; Bishop Savva of Poltava	7	16	Assistant Rector of the Minsk Theological Seminary.	10	2
ropolitan Ioann Razumov Awarded Jubilee Cross	2	9	* ***		
Ind Panagia	2	9	In Brief, Interviews		
ross	4	4	West German Chancellor Visits St. Daniel's Monastery		
) Inscribed Panagias and a Cross Awarded to			by Archimandrite Antony	2	7
					75
					1)

	No.	Page	No.
Interview Given by Patriarch Pimen to a TASS Cor-			Archimandrite Onufry Appointed Father Superior of
respondent	3	3	the Pochaev Lavra of the Dormition
Patriarch Pimen Presented with the Certificate of		_	New Year Greeting from His Holiness Patriarch
Candidate for the USSR People's Deputies	5	7	Pimen
Programme of Good Deeds. Interview with Patriarch Pimen	6	2	Pimen's Episcopal Consecration
On the Election of People's Deputies of the USSR.	6	4	Aleksandr Golubtsov by Protodeacon Sergy Golubtsov . 3
Visit to the Kiev-Pechery Lavra	6	5	Festivities in Ancient Novgorod by L. Gavryushina 3
Interview Given by Patriarch Pimen to Literaturnaya	_		Theological Works of Metropolitan Aleksy of Kalinin
Gazeta	7	2	and Kashin by Prof. K. Skurat
USSR People's Deputies His Holiness Patriarch Pimen of Moscow and All			Cathedral of the Epiphany
Russia	7	4	The History and Present Day of the Vilnius Monastery
Metropolitan Aleksy of Leningrad and Novgorod	7	7	of the Holy Spirit by E. Speranskaya
Metropolitan Pitirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.	7	9	The House of the Most Pure Mother of God (Pskov-Pechery Monastery) by Hegumen Tavrion
Programme and Conditions of an Open Contest for			Pechery Monastery) by Hegumen Tavrion
an Architectural Design of a Memorial Church Dedicated to the Millennium of the Baptism of			The Optina Hermitage and Russia by E. Turkina 4
Russ	8	2	At the Korets Convent of the Holy Trinity by Arch-
Mrs. Susan Baker Visits St. Daniel's Monastery and			priest Iosif Bogachenko
the Publishing Department	8	5	Scientific Conference in Suzdal by V. N
For the Election of the Chairman of the Muslim Religious Board for Central Asia and Kazakhstan.	8	6	by Archpriest Vasily Tarasiev
At the Congress of People's Deputies of the USSR	0	U	A Shrine Turned Over to the Optina Hermitage
Speech of People's Deputy of the USSR Metropoli-			by M. Nikolaev
tan Aleksy	9	6	Valaam: the Monastery of the Transfiguration and Its Sketes by M. Renner
Presentation by People's Deputy of the USSR Metropo-	0	. 7	Its Sketes by M. Renner
Archpriest Petr Buburuz, People's Deputy of the	9	/	In Memory of an Iconographer (Mother Ioanna
USSR	9	8	Reitlinger) by A. Vedernikov
In the Holy Synod Commission on the Study of			Strochnoi Singing by L. Akimova
Materials Relating to the Rehabilitation of Clergy-			Preparation for the Jubilee of the Patriarchate in Russia by S. Belavenets
men and Laymen of the Russian Orthodox Church Subjected to Repression in Soviet Times,	9	10	Metropolitan Filaret of Kiev and Galicia's 60th Birth-
Prince Edward Visits the Moscow Church of the		10	day
Kazan Icon of the Mother of God	9	11	Pilgrimage to Russia by Elizaveta Willner 6
For the Situation in the Lebanon	10	6	The Church of the Archangel Michael in Moscow Consecrated by S. Belavenets
Patriarch Pimen: "The Future Belongs to Disarma-	10	8	Memory Eternal (Panikhida for the Warriors Killed
ment" by A. Grigoryeva	10	8	in Afghanistan) by A. Vylazhanin 6
Reception in the Kremlin	12	5	
At the Holy Synod Commission	12	7	What My Memory Has Retained (about Protodeacon
CHURCH LIEE			Konstantin Rozov) by L. Rozova
CHURCH LIFE			Holiness Becometh Thine House (about Building and
Services Conducted by His Holiness Patriarch			Restoration of Churches) by E. Komarov
Pimen	2	10	V. Vladimirova
	3	12	St. Alipy—the First Russian Icon-Painter by Archpriest
	8	7	Aleksandr Pochtovy
Feast of the Hegumen of the Land of Russia		4	The Akhtyrka Icon of the Mother of God by
In Memory of the Righteous Iuliania of Lazarevskoe	1	10	N. Sheredega
by L. Kabyzhakova	1	13	by G. Gulichkina
In Memory of Archpriest Konstantin Ruzhitsky by			Optina Celebrates Its First Patronal Feast by Archi-
Archpriest Vadim Smirnov	1	16	mandrite Evlogy
The Teaching of the Holy Fathers on Matter by Archpriest Konstantin Ruzhitsky	1	17	Churchiness and Professionalism (about the male choir of the Publishing Department) by S. Zvereva
A Parish Milestone by Archpriest Iliya Karlinov	1	19	To Shine, You Must Burn (about V. S. Vertogradov,
Old Russian Music. Sources and Foundations by			MTA Professor) by V. Sedov
L. Akimova	1	20	Interview Given by A. Vertogradov
"The Trinity Was Manifest in the Jordan" by I. Turkina	1	24	Sts. Cyril and Methodius, the Apostles of the Slavs by V. Vertogradov
At the Optina Hermitage	1	26	Preserving Traditions (the Foundation of Slavonic
Christ Is Our Hope by Archbishop Kirill	2	13	Literature and Culture Is Established) by N. Alek-
Metropolitan Serafim Chichagov by V. Chernaya.	2	15	seeva, S. Shaporenko
Diocese in Latin America	2	21	Great Pastor (Archpriest Ioann Sergiev) by Father
Hegumenia Varvara	2	22	Vyacheslav Tulupov
Rebirth of the Optina Hermitage by Archimandrite	2		and Novgorod. Message of Greeting from His Holiness
Evlogy	2	23	Patriarch Pimen to Metropolitan Aleksy.
Glorification of St. Amvrosy by Archimandrite	2	25	Metropolitan Aleksy's Birthday Celebration by K. Lo-
Innokenty	2 2	25 26	gachev:
The History of an Old Chapel by A. Volkovich	2	27	The Kiev Convent of the Protecting Veil of the Mother of God by G. Gulichkina
			of Carrietities
76			

No	. Pag	ze		No	Page
The Trinity Church in Udelnaya by Hierodeacon			Beginning of the Academic Year at the Odessa	210.	ı ugc
Aleksy Consecration of the Side-Chapel of St. Amvrosy at the	8	20	Theological Seminary by Father Georgy Gorodent-	1	29
Optina Hermitage by L. Emelyanova.  3e an Ensample to the Faithful (about Archpriest	8	21	Orthodox Shrines in Ancient Abkhazia Visited (by LTA Students) by V. Skvortsov	1	30
Aleksandr Derzhavin) by Archpriest Vladimir Rigin	8	21	Message of Greetings from His Holiness Patriarch Pimen to the MTA and MTS	2	28
he Early History of the Kiev-Pechery Lavra by Metropolitan Filaret of Kiev and Galicia	9	16;	Traditional Annual Convocation (MTA) by Fr. Sergy	2	20
uminary of the Church of Tambov by Bishop	10	16	Gordun	2	29
Evgeny of Tambov and Micharinsk	9	19	by N. Derzhavin	2	32
Nevsky by K. Logachev	9	25	Evening Devoted to Metropolitan Filaret of Moscow at the MTA by Protodeacon Valentin Asmus.	4	25
'he Marienburg Church of the Protecting Veil of the Mother of God by V. Antonov	9	27	Meeting of Students	4	21 21
t. Ignaty Bryanchaninov by V. Lebedev	9	29	Preparation for a Jubilee by S. Belavenets	5	23
eningrad Exhibition of Church Antiquities by K. L	9	30	Magisterial Dispute (of Archpriest Boris Pivovarov) by Hieromonk Nikon	6	23
rchimandrite Filaret—the Father Superior of the			The Beginning of Studies. Interview with Archbishop	U	
Odessa Monastery of the Dormition	9 10	31 9	Kirill of Smolensk and Vyazma	6	. 25
'atriarchs of All Russia	10	10	syuk, V. Smakouz	9	32
'he Leningrad Cathedral of St. Vladimir by Archpriest Pavel Krasnotsvetov, A. Bovkalo	10	23	Graduation Ceremony at the Moscow Theological Schools		
lis Holiness Patriarch Pimen's Birthday	11	4	Message from Patriarch Pimen	10	22
legumenia Ksenia-Mother Superior of the Holy Trinity Convent at Novo-Golutvin	11	5	End of the Academic Year by M. Kozlov  Jubilee Conference	10	26
1etropolitan Antony of Surozh Turns 75 ational Shrine by N. Malov, N. Moleva, E. Turkina .	11 11	5 10	Graduation Day at the LTA and LTS by V. Skvort-	11	22
New Parish in Sevastopol by Archpriest Aleksy			Graduation Day at the OTS by Archpriest Georgy	11	23
Medvedev	11	17	Gorodentsev	11	23
Kolyada	11	18	Schools by Hieromonk Nikon	12	25
riocesan Pilgrimage to Russia by Archpriest John Kovalczyk	11	20	New Academic Year Began at the Leningrad Theological Schools by N. Derzhavin	122	2 7
ame-Day of His Holiness Patriarch Pimen	12	8	In Memoriam		
hurch Festivities on the Banks of the Neva by Archimandrite Avgustin	12	13	Archpriest Aleksy Belyaev by Archpriest Vyacheslav Jakobs	1	34
he Cathedral Church in Vladimir by Archpriest Vasily Voinakov	12	14	Metropolitan Aleksy of Kalinin and Kashin by	3	28
consecration of the Monastery of St. Iosif of Voloko-	1 44	1 1	Archpriest Ioann Basyuk	3	20
lamsk by E. Speranskaya	12	19	Archpriest Ioann Podolei	11	25
ninations and Consecrations			Platon of Yaroslavl	12	21
rchimandrite Mark Petrovtsy Nominated and Consec-			In the Dioceses—in all the issues		
rated Bishop of Kremenets	1	6	SERMONS "The Enlightener". Fourth Sermon by St. losif of		
Consecrated Bishop of Zvenigorod	2	10	Volokolamsk	1	35
xhortation Delivered by His Holiness Patriarch Pimen at the Presentation of the Crosier to Bishop			The New Man for the Kingdom of Heaven by Archpriest Vladislav Sveshnikov	1	38
Aleksy of Zaraisk	3	14	Homily to Christ-Loving Christians by St. Aleksiy of Moscow	2	39
rchimandrite Aleksy Kutepov Nominated and Con- secrated Bishop of Zaraisk	3	15	On the Sunday of the Publican and the Pharisee	2	
rchimandrite Viktor Olenik Nominated and Consecrated Bishop of Kalinin and Kashin	4	8	by Metropolitan Pitirim	2	41
rchimandrite Anastasy Metkin Nominated and Con-			by Archpriest Aleksandr Kozlov	3	35
secrated Bishop of Kazan and Mari rchimandrite Ioanniky Kobzev Nominated and	5	8	"Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth" by Archpriest Aleksandr Dronov.	3	36
Consecrated Bishop of Slavyansk	6	8	On the Sunday of the Cross by Hegumen Amvorsy The Seed Is the Word of God by Fr. Artemy Vladi-	4	30'
rchimandrite Antony Cheremisov Nominated and Consecrated Bishop of Vilna and Lithuania	8	14	mirov	4	31
rchimandrite Georgy Gryaznov Nominated and Consecrated Bishop of Chelyabinsk and Zlatoust.	9	13	The Bible: The Book of Life by Archpriest Vla- dimir Sorokin	5	29
rchimandrite Ionafan Eletskikh Nominated and Con-	9	13	Homily on Reading the Apostles by Archpriest Vasily		
secrated Bishop of Pereyaslav-Khmelnitsky, Vicar of the Kiev Diocese	9	14	Stoikov	5	31
rchimandrite Sergy Poletkin Nominated and Con-			The Word of Salvation by A. Markidonov	5	33
secrated Bishop of Azov, Vicar of the Rostov Diocese	9	15	A Sudden Death by Metropolitan Sergy Lyapidevsky. Health by Archbishop Pimen of Saratov and Volgo-	6	29
rchimandrite Vladimir Kantaryan Nominated and			grad	6	30 31
Consecrated Bishop of Kishinev and Moldavia	12	10	"Ye Chief Apostles" by Fr. Dimitry Nikolaev	7	36
eginning of the Academic Year at the Leningrad Theological Schools by N. Derzhavin.	1	28	Church Sermon—Traditional and Contemporary.  On Conscience by Archimandrite Kirill	7	37
Theological Schools by W. Delzhavin.	1	20			
					77

"The Sing of the Resize of the Sing Sing Sing Sing Sing Sing Sing Sing	,	Vo. P	age		No. P	ag:
mandatile Lavrenty On the Sunday of All the Russian Sams by Hegumen On the Sunday of All the Russian Sams by Hegumen On the Sunday of All the Russian Sams by Hegumen The Sing of the Church by Father Pavel Vesclow. The Sing of the Church by Father Pavel Vesclow. The Sing of the Church by Father Pavel Vesclow. The Sing of the Church by Father Pavel Vesclow. The Sing of the Church by Father Pavel Vesclow. The Sing of the Church by Father Pavel Vesclow. The Sing of the Church by Father Pavel Vesclow. The Sing of the Church by Father Pavel Vesclow. The Sing of the Church by Father Pavel Vesclow. The Sing of the Church by Father Pavel Vesclow. The Sing of the Church by Father Pavel Vesclow. The Sing of the Church by Father Pavel Vesclow. The Statistics of the Holy Cross by Metropolitan Androny of State Statistics of the Church of the Sams of the Church of the Sams of the Sams of the Church of the Sams of the Sa		, , ,	./	The 3rd International Orthodox Youth Festival by	. 5	1
On the Sunday of All the Russian Saints by Hegumen Foolitath Church for Jeher Pavel Veselvo. 7  St. Andrei Rublev (for the inset) by V. Lebedev. 7  The Ship of the Church of yarber Pavel Veselvo. 8  The Ship of the Church of yarber Pavel Veselvo. 8  The Ship of the Church of yarber Pavel Veselvo. 8  The Ship of the Church of yarber Pavel Veselvo. 8  Transport of the Hessel Holy Mother of God of the Nativity of the Blessed New York Pavel Veselvo. 9  The Church of the Russian Saints by Hegundian Fillare of Klev. 9  The Church of the Meant Holy Mother of God of the Heath of Sunsah. 9  The Sunsah of State of the inset) of the Holy Cross by Metropolitan Particles of Klev. 9  The Good Stamartian by Archimandia Georiii. 13  St. Paisy Velichkovsky (for the inset) by E. Vladimirova of Surosh. 11  St. Paisy Velichkovsky (for the inset) by E. Vladimirova of Surosh. 11  The Devil by Bishop Grigary Lebeder. 11  The Church of Meant of Sunsah Sunsa	mandrite Lavrenty			S. Rasskazovsky	3	7
Feefilidst  St. Andref Rubbev (for the inset) by V. Lebedev. 7 43 The Ship of the Church by Father Peavel Veselow. 7 43 The Ship of the Church by Father Peavel Veselow. 7 43 The Ship of the Church by Father Peavel Veselow. 8 31 On the Dormition of the Most Holy Mother of God by Metropolitan foran Vendland. 9 4 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1		7	40	Avoustin	5	4
Si. Andrei Rubber (for the inset) by V. Lebedev. 9 1 43   On the Dormition of the Most Boly Mother of God on the Nativity of the Blessed Virgin by Archpriest Aleksy Bogovarlensky. 6 3   On the Dormition of the Most Boly Mother of God on the Nativity of the Blessed Virgin by Archpriest Aleksy Bogovarlensky. 6 3   Seminar in Chambesy by A. Kyrlezhev. 7   Seminar in Chambesy by A. Kyrlezhev. 6 3   Seminar in Chambesy by A. Kyrlezhev. 6   Seminar in Chamb		7	42	A New Church Consecrated in Poland to Mark the	5	A
On the Nativity of the Blessed Virgin by Archpirest Alcksy Bosyndensky on the Estalation of the Holy Cross by Metropolitan on Nativity of the Blessed Virgin by Archpirest Alcksy Bosyndensky on the Estalation of the Holy Cross by Metropolitan on Filaret of Kires.  On the 15th Sunday After Pentecust by Metropolitan of the Real of Damascus by Archbishop John Shakhorsky on the Shakhorsky on	St. Andrei Rublev (for the inset) by V. Lebedev	1		Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. Wysocki.	3	
## Artropolitae Learn Verdland On the Nativity of the Blesed Virgin by Archpriest Aleksy Bogoyavlensky On the Exaltation of the Holy Cross by Metropolitan Antony of Suroch St. Feedan the Recluse (for the inset) On the Explosition of the Holy Cross by Metropolitan Antony of Suroch File of Kiev File of Kiev File Eight of Christ Illumines All by Archpriest Dimitry Smirnov Travellers of the Road of Damascus by Archbishop John Shakitonkow  10 33 The Good Samaritan by Archinandrite Gavrill 11 36 Without Me Ye Can Be Nothing by Metropolitan Nikolai Yarushevich († 1061) The Dealty by Bishop Grigory Lebedev 11 10 10 Christinkowsky (for the inset) by E. Vladi- mirova 11 The Dealty by Bishop Grigory Lebedev 12 11 The Dealty by Bishop Grigory Lebedev 13 The Devil by Bishop Grigory Lebedev 14 The Devil by Bishop Grigory Lebedev 15 The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriests Vladimir Rigin 15 The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriests Vladimir Rigin 16 The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriests Vladimir Rigin 17 The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriests Vladimir Rigin 18 The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriests Vladimir Rigin 19 The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriests Vladimir Rigin 10 The Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev 10 The Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev 11 The Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev 12 The Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev 13 The Holines Spartany of the Baptism of Russ Celebrated in 14 The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrated in 15 The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrated in 16 Moncow by Archimandrite Arysuth Second Scale of the Creed By Archpriest Victor Petiyuchenko 16 The Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev 17 The Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev 18 The Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev 19 The Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev 19 The Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev 10 The Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev 11 The Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev 12 The Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev 15 The Old Believers Churches by S.	The Ship of the Church by Father Pavel Veselov	8	31	Syria and Lebanon		3
On the Nativity of the Blesed Virgin by Archpriest Aleks Bogovalensky  On the Exaltation of the Holy Cross by Metropolitan Antony of Surceh.  St. Fedan the Recluse (for the inset).  On the 15th Sunday After Penticeot by Metropolitan Travellers of the Road of Damascus by Archbishop John Shakhovskoy  The Beauty of Nature by Archbishop Pimen.  Travellers of the Road of Damascus by Archbishop John Shakhovskoy  The Good Samarian by Archimandrite Gavill.  St. Paisy Velichkovsky (for the inset) by E. Vladimirova  The Good Samarian by Archimandrite Gavill.  On the Mother of God by Metropolitan Antony of Surceh.  Archpriest Aleksandr Vetelev  Archpriest Aleksandr Vetelev  Archbishop Kirili of Smolensk and Kaliningrad.  Archpriest Aleksandr Vetelev  Archbishop Kirili of Smolensk and Kaliningrad.  On The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriest Vladimir Rigin  The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriest Vladimir Rigin  The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriest Vladimir Rigin  ORTHODOX SISTER CHURCHES  A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Nikim Baptism of Russ Celebration in Moscow by Archimandrite Gavvill.  The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebration in Moscow by Archimandrite Gavvill.  The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebration in Moscow by Archimandrite Gavvill.  The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev.  On the Islands of Hellas by Archpriest Withor Pelyscheteko of the Creed by Archpriest Vladimir devention of the Baptism of Russ Scelebraton in Moscow by Archimandrite Gavvill.  The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev.  On the Islands of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Scelebrated in Poland by Archimandrite Gavvill.  The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev.  24 The Decidence of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Scelebrated in Poland by Archimandrite Gavvill.  25 The Mill		8	33	Seminar in Chambesy by A. Kyrlezhev		3
Canonization of the Haly Cross by Metropolitan Antony of Surech (1997) A. Kyelzhev (1997)				Interview with Archpriest Leonid Kishkovsky		3
A. Kyrlechev  On Lieb Six Stunday After Pentecost by Metropolitan Filaret of Kiew  The Light of Christ Illumines All by Archirist Dimitry Smirnov  The Beauty of Nature by Archishop Pimen.  The Beauty of Nature by Archishop Pimen.  The Good Samaritan by Archimandrite Gavrill  The Good Samaritan by Archimandrite Gavrill  The Second Article of the Creed by Metropolitan Archishop Amorrosy Klyucharev  Archishop Amorrosy Klyucharev  The Devil by Bishop Grigory Lebedew  Archishop Amorrosy Klyucharev  Archishop Amorrosy Klyucharev  The Second Article of the Creed by Archipriest Vladimir Nigin  The Second Article of the Creed by Archipriest Vladimir Nigin  The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrated in Poland hy Archimandrite Vagustin  The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Mustnev  ORTHODOX SISTER CHURCHES  A New Chosen One of God the Father' by Metropolitan Filtrim of Volokolamsk and Vuriev  The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Mustnev  Alth Anniversary of the Sulgarian Nettorn lein on the Outoman Yoke by Archimandrite Gavrill  The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Mustnev  Contrevate on the Work of S. S. Siluan of Athos.  A New Chosen One of God the Father' by Metropolitan Poland by Archimandrite Gavrill  The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Mustnev  Contrevate on the Work of S. S. S. Siluan of Althos. Silvan of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Mustnev  Contrevate on the Work of Conference on Religion and Peace Peace Through Confidence by Archimandrite Gavrill  A The Oligorical Youln's Spring of Stobla by  A Theological Value Spring of Stobla		9	36	Canonization of the Hagioritic Starets Siluan by		
St. Feofan the Recluse (for the inset) . 9 On the 15th Sunday After Pentecost by Metropolitan Filaret of Kiev . 10 On the 15th Sunday After Pentecost by Metropolitan Filaret of Kiev . 10 Fe Beauty of Nature by Archbishop Pimen . 10 Travellers of the Kosd of Damascus by Archbishop pimen . 10 John Shakhowskoy . 12 John Shakhowskoy . 13 John Shakhowskoy . 14 John Shakhowskoy . 14 John Shakhowskoy . 14 John Shakhowskoy . 15 John Shakhowskoy . 14 John Shakhowskoy . 14 John Shakhowskoy . 15 John Shakhowskoy . 15 John Shakhowskoy . 14 John Shakhowskoy . 14 John Shakhowskoy . 14 John Shakhowskoy . 14 John Shakhowskoy . 15 John Shakhowskoy . 14 John Shakhowskoy . 15 John Shakhowskoy . 15 John Shakhowskoy		9	37	A. Kyrlezhev		4
on Patmos Island by A. Kyrlezhev.  The Elghot of Christ Illumine All by Archpriest Dimitry The Light of Christ Illumine All by Archpirest Dimitry The Beauty of Nature by Archbishop Pinen.  10 32 The Good Samaritan by Archbishop Pinen.  10 34: The Good Samaritan by Archimandrite Gavril.  The Good Samaritan by Archimandrite Gavril.  11 38 Without Me Ye Can Be Nothing by Metropolitan Nikolai Yarashevib. († 1901).  St. Paisy Velichkovsky (for the inset) by E. Vladimirova.  On the Mother of Good by Metropolitan Antony of Surozh On Christmas by Metropolitan Antony of Surozh Archpishop Amyrosy Lebedev.  On Christmas by Metropolitan Origory Chukov.  Two Epiphanies by Metropolitan Origory Chukov.  Archpishop Amyrosy Klyucharev.  Archpishop Amyrosy Klyucharev.  Archpishop Amyrosy Klyucharev.  Archbishop Andropolitan Antony of Surozh.  Archbishop Amyrosy Klyucharev.  Archbishop Archimandrite Gavrili.  Archbis	St. Feofan the Recluse (for the inset)				7	5
The Ligin of Christ Illumines All by Archpriest Dimitry The Ligin of Christ Illumines All by Archpriest Dimitry The Ready of Nature by Archbishop Pimen.  Travellers of the Road of Damascus by Archbishop John Shakhovskoy.  The Good Samaritan by Archimandrite Gavrili.  The Good Samaritan by Archimandrite Gavrili.  The Odd Samaritan by Archimandrite Gavrili.  The Good Samaritan by Archimandrite Gavrili.  The Devil by Bishop Grigory Lebedev.  The Believe in One God the Samon Wendland.  Tave Epiphanies by Metropolitan Ioann Vendland.  The Maiss of Metropolitan Postan Vendland.  The Message of methic His His Busin of Russ of No One by A. Starobeltsev.  The Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Postan Vendland.  The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriest Valudimir Rigin.  The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriest Valudimir Rigin.  The Message of methic His His Converted Virac.  The Message of New Cooled With the Captility of Valudimir Rigin.  The Calebedical Talks  The Cool of Maniversary of the Battle of Kosovo by A. Kyrlezhev.  The Westage of New Cooled With the Captility of Valudimir Rigin.  The Calebedical Talks  The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriest Valudimir Rigin.  The Mais for No One by A. Starobeltsev.  The Westage of Meropolitan Round Valudimir Rigin.  The Message of Meropolitan Round Valudimir Rigin.  The Message of Meropolitan Round Valudimir Rigin.  The Message of Meropolitan Round Val		10	20		8	3
Smirnov The Beauty of Nature by Archbishop Pimen.  The Beauty of Nature by Archbishop Pimen.  Travellers of the Road of Damacus by Archbishop John Shakhovskoy  10 34 17		10	30	Theological Studies and Parish Life by S. Rasskazovsky.	8	46
The Beauty of Nature by Archbishop Pimen.  Travellers of the Road of Damascus by Archbishop John Shakhovskoy.  10 34.  The Good Samaritan by Archimandrite Gavriii.  Without Me Ye Can Be Nothing by Metropolitan Nikolui Yarashevich († 1961).  St. Paily Velichkovsky (for the inset) by E. Vladimirova.  11 40 On the Mother of God by Metropolitan Antony of Surosh.  12 31 The Devil by Bishop Grigory Lebedev.  13 40 On Christmas by Metropolitan Ioann Vendland.  14 12 31 Two Epiphanie by Metropolitan Ioann Vendland.  15 40 Pastors of the Church on the Sermon  Archpirest Aleksandr Vetelev.  31 Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev.  42 31 Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev.  53 44 Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev.  53 44 Archbishop Kirill of Smolensk and Kaliningrad.  54 Catechetical Talks  15 40  16 Catechetical Talks  16 1		10	32		8	4
John Shakhovskoy	The Beauty of Nature by Archbishop Pimen	10	33	Symposium in Belgrade Devoted to the Millennium of	0	T
The Good Samaritan by Archimandrite Gavrill . 136 Without Me Ye Can Be Nothing by Metropolitan Nikolai Yartshevich († 1961)		10	34.	the Baptism of Russ by A. K		4.
Without Me Ye Can Be Nothing by Metropolitan Nikolal Yarakenich († 1961) s. Nikolal Yarakenic	John Shakhovskoy			250th Birth Anniversary of St. Sofrony of Vraca.	11	3
Nikolai Yarushevich († 1961). St. Palsy Velichkovsky (for the inset) by E. Vladimirova.  On the Mother of God by Metropolitan Antony of Suroch.  The Devil by Bishop Grigory Lebedev.  On Christmas by Metropolitan Grigory Chukov.  Two Epiphanies by Metropolitan Ioann Vendland.  Archpriest Aleksandr Vetelev.  Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev.  Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pitirim of Volokolamsk and Vuriev.  Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pitirim of Volokolamsk and Vuriev.  Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pitirim of Volokolamsk and Vuriev.  Believe in One God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Niklitin.  Cortected a Baptism of Russ Celebration in Poland by Archimandrite Avgustin.  Arch Mellominum of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev.  And the Anniversary of the Bulgarian Orthodox Vorder of Friendship by Archpriest Viktor Pellyuchenko.  Archbishop Minimum of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by Archpriest Viktor Pellyuchenko.  Archbishop Klyucharev.  A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Niklitin.  A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Niklitin.  A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Niklitin.  A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Niklitin.  A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Niklitin.  A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Niklitin.  A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Niklitin.  A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgia		11	36	Holiness Patriarch Maksim of Bulgaria	11	50
St. Paisy Velichkovsky (for the inset) by E. Vladimirova.  On the Mother of God by Metropolitan Antony of Suroch.  The Devil by Bishop Grigory Lebedey.  On Christmas by Metropolitan Grigory Chukov.  Tave Epiphanies by Metropolitan Grigory Chukov.  Tave Epiphanies by Metropolitan Interest of the Church on the Sermon  Archpitest Aleksandr Vetelev.  Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev.  5 34 Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev.  5 34 Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev.  5 34 Archbishop Kirill of Smolensk and Kaliningrad.  9 40 Catechetical Talks  "I Believe in One God the Eather" by Metropolitan Filtrim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.  8 33:  "I Believe in One God the Creed by Archpriest Viktor Petlyuchenko.  ORTHODOX SISTER CHURCHES  A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Nikitin.  The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrated in Poland by Archimandrite Avyustin.  11 44  The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev.  2 40 Anth Anniversary of the Bulgarian Metochion in Moscow by Archimandrite Gavrill.  3 46 Anth Anniversary of the Bulgarian Metochion in Moscow by Archimandrite Gavrill.  3 47 The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrated in Poland by Archimandrite Gavrill.  4 54 Anth Anniversary of the Bulgarian Metochion in Moscow by Archimandrite Gavrill.  5 55 54 Session of the CPC Committee for the Continuation of Message to All Christians.  4 64 54 The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  5 78 The Lot of Cain by Archpriest Valery Alekseev.  5 79 The Lot of Cain by Archpriest Valery Alekseev.  5 79 Letters to the Editor.  5 15 Story of St. Safrony of Vrace aby Archpriest Viktor Petlyuchenko.  5 15 Session of the Eruture by V. Chaplin.  5 24 Sadrabishop Marchpriest Viktor Petlyuchenko.  5 33: 5 34: 5 34: 5 34: 5 35 Session of the CPC Committee for the Continuation of Message to All Christians.  5 44 5 45 Sinhamite Gavrill.  5 46 5 47 Session of the Eruture by Archpriest Viktor Petlyuchenko.  5 48 5 49 Session of the Er		11	38	Patriarchal and Synodal Message	11	50
mirova					11	5
of St. Sofrong of Yraca by Archipriest Prof. Surozh.  The Devil by Bishop Grigory Lebedev.  On Christmas by Metropolitan Grigory Chukov.  Two Epiphanies by Metropolitan Ioann Vendland.  Archpiest Aleksandr Vetelev.  Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev.  Archbishop Kirill of Smolensk and Kaliningrad.  Bileive in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pitirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.  Bileive in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pitirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.  Bileive in One God the Creed by Archpriest Vladimir Rigin.  Catechetical Talks  The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriest Vladimir Rigin.  CRITHODOX SISTER CHURCHES  A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by N. Vikitin.  The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrated in Poland by Archimandrite Augustin.  The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrated in Moscow by Archimandrite Gavriil.  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  On the Islands of Hellas by Archpriest Viktor Petlyuchenko  The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrated in Poland by Archimandrite Gavriil.  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  The Hological Academy Is Opened by Bishop Zosima.  A Theological Youth Seminar in Odessa by Rackhamandrite Kirill Consecrated Bishop of Stobia by  Archimiandrite Kirill Consecrated Bishop of Stobia by  Archimiandrite Kirill Consecrated Bishop of Stobia by  St. Sofromy of Vacadimandrite Case of the Bulgaria Academy and Vacades by A. K.  12 31  50 51. Sofrom of Warch Archimandrite Power in Leaves of the Battle of Kossov by I. Read of Archimandrite Cavriil.  12 45  FOR PEACE AND THE SURVIVAL OF HUMANITY  Time Waits for No One by A. Starobelisev . 1  Spiritual and Parliamentary Leaders: Dialogue for the Sake of the Future by V. Chaplin.  Sake of the Future by V. Chaplin.  Sake of the Future by V. Chaplin.  Sake of the Future by V.	mirova	11	40	The Religious and Social Importance of the Works	11	J.
The Devil by Bishop Grigory Lebedev On Christmas by Metropolitan Grigory Chukov Two Epiphanies by Metropolitan Ioann Vendland Two Epiphanies by Metropolitan Ioann Vendland Pastors of the Church on the Sermon Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev Archbishop Murosy Klyucharev Archbishop Kirill of Smolensk and Kalinigrad Archbishop Kirill of Smolensk and Kalinigrad Archbishop Kirill of Smolensk and Kalinigrad Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokolamsk and Vuriev Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokolamsk and Vuriev Believe in One God the Father' by Metropolitan Pititrim of Volokola	On the Mother of God by Metropolitan Antony of	11	41			
On Christmas by Metropolitan Grigory Chukov . 12 31 Two Epiphanies by Metropolitan Ioann Vendland . 12 31 Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev . 3 34 Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev . 5 34 Archbishop Anvisor Anvisor Alexandry . 1 33 Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev . 5 34 Archbishop Archimandire & 2 34  Archbishop Archimandire & 2 34  Archbishop Archimandire Avgustin . 1 45 Archbishop Archimandire Avgustin . 2 34 Archbishop Archimandire Avgustin . 2 48 A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Nikitin . 1 45 Archbimandire Avgustin . 2 48 A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Nikitin . 1 45 Archbimandire Avgustin . 2 48 A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Nikitin . 1 45 Archbimandire Avgustin . 2 48 A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. N					11	5+
Two Epiphanies by Metropolitan loann Vendland . 12 31  Pastors of the Church on the Sermon  Archpisted Aleksandr Vetelev . 3 37  Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev . 4 33  Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev . 5 34  Metropolitan Antony of Surozh . 6 32  Archbishop Kirill of Smolensk and Kalinigrad . 9 40  Catechetical Talks  "I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pitirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev . 8 33:			72		12	4
Archpisted Aleksandr Vetelev					12	
Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev		12	31	Monastery by A. Kyrlezhev	12	4
Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev	Pastors of the Church on the Sermon			TOP PRACE AND THE CURVIVAL OF HUMANITY		
Archbishop Amvrosy Klyucharev 5 34 Metropolitan Antony of Surozh 6 32 Archbishop Kirill of Smolensk and Kaliningrad 9 40 Catechetical Talks  "I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pitirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev 8 38; 11 43 The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriest Vladimir Rigin 9 40  ORTHODOX SISTER CHURCHES  A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Nikitin 1 45 The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrated in Poland by Archimandrite Augustin 2 48 The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev 1 5 5th Assembly of the World Conference on Religion and Peace. Peace Through Confidence by Archimandrite Augustin 1 5 5th Assembly of the World Conference on Religion and Peace. Peace Through Confidence by Archimandrite Augustin 1 2 5 5th Assembly of the World Conference on Religion and Peace. Peace Embrace Each Other by A. Kyrlezhev 1 10 A Prayer for Peace by E. Belyakova 1 12 30th Anniversary of the CPC by Dr. G. Bassarak 1 2 15 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11				FOR PEACE AND THE SURVIVAL OF HUMANITI		
Metropolitan Antony of Surozh Archbishop Kirill of Smolensk and Kaliningrad Archbishop Kirill of Smolensk and Kaliningrad  9 40  Catechetical Talks  "I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pitirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev  9 38; The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriest Vladimir Rigin  ORTHODOX SISTER CHURCHES  A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Nikitin  The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrated in Poland by Archimandrite Aygustin  12 48 The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrated in Moscow by Archimandrite Gavrill  On the Islands of Hellas by Archpriest Viktor Petlyuchenko  110th Anniversary of Bulgaria's Liberation from the Ottoman Yoke by Archimandrite Gavrill  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  The Church of Hellas Celebrated the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K.  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by Archimandrite Argustin  The Church of Hellas Ce				Time Waits for No One by A. Starobeltsev	1	
Archbishop Kirill of Smolensk and Kaliningrad.  Catechetical Talks  "I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pittirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.  "I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pittirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.  "I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pittirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.  "I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pittirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.  "I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pittirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.  "I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pittirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.  "I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pittirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.  "I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pittirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.  "I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pittirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.  "I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pittirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.  "I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pittirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.  "I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pittirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.  "I Believe in One God the Eather" by Metropolitan Pittirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev.  "I Believe in One God the Environment by A. Parmenov.  "I As Bishop Vlaimir Decorated with the Czechoslovak Order of Friendship by Hieromonk Feodosy.  "Session of the CPC Committee for the Continuation of Work.  "Message of All Christians.  "I He Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev.  "I He Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev.  "I He Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev.  "I He Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev.  "I He Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev.  "I He Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev.  "I He Millen						
"I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pittirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev		9	40	Conference in Greece by Archariest Viktor Pet-	2	
"I Believe in One God the Father" by Metropolitan Pittirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev				lvuchenko		4
Pitirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev	Catecheticai Taiks			For the 30th Anniversary of the CPC	2	4
The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriest Vladimir Rigin				Christian Responsibility for the Environment by	3	
The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriest Vladimir Rigin	Pitirim of Volokolamsk and Yuriev			Buddhists and Christians for a Common House of		
The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriest Vladimir Rigin				Peace by V. Chaplin		^
ORTHODOX SISTER CHURCHES  A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Nikitin	The Second Article of the Creed by Archpriest			Order of Friendship by Hieromonk Feodosy	3	
A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Nikitin	Vladimir Rigin	12	34	Session of the CPC Committee for the Continuation of		
A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Nikitin	CONTRACTOR CONTRACTOR					
A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian Saints by V. Nikitin	ORTHODOX SISTER CHURCHES			Message to All Christians		
The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrated in Poland by Archimandrite Avgustin	A New Chosen One of God in the Host of Georgian			"Behold, I Make All Things New" by Friedrich Cardi-		
Poland by Archimandrite Avgustin		1	45	nal Wetter		
The Millennium of the Baptism of Russ Celebrations in the Old Believers Churches by S. Matsnev		2.	48	The Lot of Cain by Archpriest Valery Alekseev.	5	
40th Anniversary of the Bulgarian Metochion in Moscow by Archimandrite Gavriil		-	40			
Moscow by Archimandrite Gavriil		2	51			
On the Islands of Hellas by Archpriest Viktor Petlyuchenko		3	44	himandrite Avgustin	7	
chenko	On the Islands of Hellas by Archpriest Viktor Petlyu-					
110th Anniversary of Bulgaria's Liberation from the Ottoman Yoke by Archimandrite Gavriil	chenko	3	46			
Ottoman Yoke by Archimandrite Gavriil 3 48  The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K	110th Anniversary of Bulgaria's Liberation from the					
The Church of Hellas Celebrates the Millennium of the Baptism of Russ by A. K	Ottoman Yoke by Archimandrite Gavriil	3	48			
Tbilisi Theological Academy Is Opened by Bishop  Zosima		4	20			
Visiting Orthodox Youth in the USA by S. R		4	39			
Visiting Orthodox Youth in the USA by S. R		4	40	OIKOUMENE		
Rasskazovsky	Visiting Orthodox Youth in the USA by S. R					
Archimandrite Kirill Consecrated Bishop of Stobia by  350th Anniversary of the Armenian Theological		4	42			
		4	43	350th Anniversary of the Armenian Theological	1	
		4	45			

	No. F	) aaa		3.7	
lee of the Primate of the Armenian Church	IVU. F	uge	TITLE AT AT A CONT. IN THE AT A CONT.		Page
A. Chulyukina	2	54	With the Name of Dimitry Donskoi by O. Vasilyeva	9	59
to Rome by Prof. M. Ivanov	3	49	In Memory of the "Varyag" Heroes	9	62
rnational Symposium in Bergamo in Memory of			Cultivating Goodness by V. Chaplin	11	47
ather Pavel Florensky by Hegumen Innokenty	3	50	You Are the Yardstick of My Conscience by	11	7/
Visit of Representatives of Churches and Bible			M. Khlebnikova	11	47
ocieties of Nordic Countries	4	46			
rth European Ecumenical Encounter	4	49	THEOLOGY		
f Cardinal Glemp Visits Byelorussia by Archpriest	_	40	Aesthetics of St. Iosif of Volokolamsk by Metropolitan		
ann Khoroshevich	5	45	Pitirim	1	57
essler) by E. Belyakova	5	48	A Watered Wool—the Mother of All the Universe		
menical Prayer Service by G. Gulichkina	5	49	by Deacon Aleksandr Mumrikov, V. Kozlova, M. Lo-	4	
Spiritual Centre of the Seventh-Day Adventists			God the Creator and Creation by Man by Yu. Av-	1	63
, N. Balashov	5	50	vakumov	2	55
tion of the New Patriarch of the Ethiopian			Dogmatic Teaching on Creation and Christian Attitude	~	55
hurch. Message of Greeting from His Holiness			to Nature by Archimandrite Platon	2	63
atriarch Pimen	6	40	The Orthodox Prince Dimitry Donskoi by Hegumen		
parations for a Session of the Central Committee of e World Council of Churches	6	42	Feofilakt	3	59;
C International Consultative Meeting in Pyatigorsk	0	42	Ct Variant St Data day I N II 'I	4	63
A. Yuriev	6	42	St. Ksenia of St. Petersburg by N. Ilyicheva The Influence of Christianity on Natural Sciences of	3	64
h Is Our Common Home by A. Starobeltsev		45	Early Russ by A. Dubinin	3	67
	7	59	The Life and Teaching of St. Maksim the Greek by	3	07
beth Conference Message from His Holiness			Archpriest Vladislav Tsypin	4	58;
atriarch Pimen	7	56		5	65;
learch of Mutual Understanding by M. Voskre-	_			6	65
nsky, V. Chaplin	7	57	Brief Data on the Life of Grand Prince Dimitry		-
er from the General Secretary of the British buncil of Churches	8	45	Ioannovich	4	59
sian Orthodox Church Delegation Visits the FRG	8	45	Certain Aspects of the Theology of Archpriest George	4	67
Ecumenical Seminar "Pühtica-V"	9	54	Florovsky by Fr. Ioann Sviridov	4	67
gation from the NCCC in the USA on a Visit			cheva	5	57
the USSR	9	55	The Life of St. Ignaty Bryanchaninov	5	61
stian-Moslem Relations by Archimandrite Avgu-			On the Boundaries of the Church by Fr. George		
n	9	57	Florovsky	5	71
erence of the WCC Commission on World Mis-			The Life of St. Makary, Metropolitan of Moscow	1	
on and Evangelism, Message from Patriarch Pi-	10	48	and All Russia by Archimandrite Makary	6	54
etter from the Orthodox Participants	10	48	The Story of the Life of St. Makary by Archimandrite	6	62
sage of the Participants of the Conference	10	49	Makary	U	02
nion in Christ's Way		50	by G. Ukrainsky	6	70
Visit of a Delegation of the WARC		.53	Diakonia-the Path of Spiritual Perfection of the	4	
linal Lustiger Visits the USSR	9	54	Individual by Fr. Ioann Sviridov	7	65
sage to Bishop Dr. Martin Kruse	10	56	Starets Varnava of the Gethsemane Skete by V. Koz-	to I	
8th Theological Conversations of Representati-			lova	7	68
s of the Evangelical Lutheran Church of Finland			Kursk Korennaya Hermitage of the Nativity of the		4.5
id the Russian Orthodox Church (Sinappy-VIII) essage from His Holiness Patriarch Pimen	11	60	Mother of God by Archpriest Lev Lebedev The Patronal Icon of the Dormition of the Most Holy	8	47
ppy-VIII by K. Logachev	11	60	Mother of God from the Dormition Cathedral of		
ropolitan Aleksy's Sojourn in Hungary.		65	the Trinity-St. Sergy Lavra by A. Aldoshina,		
to India by Archimandrite Avgustin	11	67	N. Aldoshina, I. Kozlova	8	56
ting of the WCC Central Committee in Moscow,			St. Gregory of Nazianzus by Deacon Aleksandr		
ıly 17-26, 1989. Sermon of Patriarch Ignatios IV		40	Mumrikov	9	65
Antioch the Great and All the East	12	46	St. Aleksandr, Hegumen of the Svir Cloister by		-
pening Address by Metropolitan Filaret of Minsk	12	53 53	A. Klimentiev	9	68
ocuments on Public Issues	12	55	St. Gregory of Nazianzus on Philosophy and Knowledge of God by K. Skurat	10	57
ittee by E. Komarov	12	59	"O Light Non-evening, Shine Upon Us" by Deacon	10	31
intee by D. Romarov			Aleksandr Mumrikov	10	62
CHURCH AND SOCIETY			Christology by P. Igumnov	10	64
			The Church by Archpriest Sergy Bulgakov	11	70
Church and Philanthropy by V. Chaplin	3	52		12	64
nurch Is Reborn by I. Sidorina	3	55	Dible Studies		
et Press on Religious Life	3	57	Bible Studies		
able Striving by I Sidering	4	51 55	The Translation of the Psalter by Bishop Bruno of		
oble Striving by I. Sidorina	7	33	Würzburg by Dimitry Gerasimov in Novgorod by		
chbishop Kirill	5	53	Archimandrite Makary	1	71
Your Light So Shine by V. Lebedev	5	54	Ethno-Linguistic Situation in Palestine in the 1st		
rd of the National Soul by I. Sidorina	6	49	Century A. D. by A. Yu	2	72
he Name of Strengthening Public Morality by	_		Aramaisms in the Four Gospels by A. Yu	3	72
Sidorina	7	63	The Word of God for the Byelorussian People by	4	74
ig Faith by I. Sidorina	7 8	64 36	V. Deruga	7	74
Forms of Contacts in Action by V. Chaplin	0	30	Holy Scripture on Prayer by V. Streltsov	1	, ,
					79

	No. I	Page
The Lopukhin Annotated Bible by A. Soloviev	9	73
	9	13
The Problem of Glossolalia in Russian Orthodox	10	71
Exegetics by Archpriest Stefan Zhila	10	/1
LITURGICAL PRACTICE		
The Sacrament of Matrimony. Conjugal Union by		
Archpriest Gennady Nefedov	1	74
The Sacrament of Matrimony by Fr. Vladislav		
Tsypin	2	75;
	3	76;
	5	76;
	7	76;
The Sacrament of Matrimony by Archpriests Vla-		
dislav Tsypin and Gennady Nefedov	7	76
The Sacrament of Matrimony by Archpriest Gennady		
Nefedov	.8	60;
110/0007	9	75:
	10	75;
	11	74:
	12	71
	10	78
Answering Your Questions	11	75
hurch Hymns	11	13
Hymns of the Feast of the Nativity of Christ	- 1	77
"Blessed is the man"	2	78
Sticheron for the Veneration of the Epitaphion	3	78
Pentecostal Hymns	5	78
Troparion to the Bogolyubskaya Icon of the Mother		
of God	6	78
The Mercy of Peace	7	78
Kontakion from the Akathistos for the Dormition of	,	, 0
Nontakion from the Akathistos for the Dormation of	8	62
the Mother of God	O	02
Hymns of the reast of the Exaltation of the Holy	9	77
and Life-Giving Cross	10	78
"The Mercy of Peace" (Kiev-Pechery Lavra Chant).	11	77
Aramaisms in the Four Gospels by A. Yu	3	72

#### BOOKS AND PUBLICATIONS

No. Page

BOOKS AND PUBLICATIONS	
Robert Hotz. Sacramente im Wechselspiel swischen	
Ost und West by Father Vyacheslav Polosin	1
In Search of Holy Mother Russia by V	1
Church News from Georgia	1
The Estonian Evangelical Lutheran Church by	
Hieromonk Mark	2
The Orthodox Churches of Moscow by V. Nikitin	3
Series of Slides on the Russian Orthodox Church	
by K. Tikhomirova	3
Nenaion for July by A. Samoilov	4
Archimandrite Sofrony Sakharov. "Seeing God As He	-
Is" by A. Kyrlezhev	5
Selected Canons by S. Matsnev	6
Orthodox Church Calendar by Archpriest Stefan	7
Zhila	8
The Old Orthodox Christians' Calendar 1989	8
The Canon Book, Part I by S. Matsney	0
Todor Sybev. The Independent People's Church in	9
Medieval Bulgaria by A. Krystev	9
	,
Evangelisch-Lutherischer Kirchen-Kalender, 1989 by	10
V. Keidan	10
Marcello Garzaniti. The Christianity in Russia from	11
Vladimir to Peter the Great by E. Vagin The Russian Orthodox Church, 988—1989. 2nd Issue.	11
Moscow, 1988 by E. Belyakova	12
Wioscow, 1966 by E. Betyakova	12



THE PÜHTITSA CONVENT OF THE DORMITION



PUBLICATION OF THE MOSCOW PATRIARCHATE